

# Glossary

## Grammar & Vocabulary **Booster**

Jenny Dooley

STUDENT'S BOOK

# B2



Express Publishing



Express Publishing

Published by Express Publishing

3-5 Mac Millan Street, 111 44, Athens, Greece

Tel.: 210-2120800

Fax: 210-2015444

email: [elt@expresspublishing.gr](mailto:elt@expresspublishing.gr)

© Jenny Dooley, 2023

Design © Express Publishing, 2023

First published 2023

Made in EU

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, photocopying or otherwise, without the prior written permission of the publishers.

This book is not meant to be changed in any way.

ISBN 978-960-609-258-9

# Contents

<b>Unit 1</b> .....	p.	5
<b>Unit 2</b> .....	p.	15
<b>Unit 3</b> .....	p.	21
<b>Unit 4</b> .....	p.	27
<b>Unit 5</b> .....	p.	34
<b>Review A</b> .....	p.	39
<b>Unit 6</b> .....	p.	39
<b>Unit 7</b> .....	p.	44
<b>Unit 8</b> .....	p.	49
<b>Unit 9</b> .....	p.	52
<b>Unit 10</b> .....	p.	58
<b>Review B</b> .....	p.	67
<b>Unit 11</b> .....	p.	67
<b>Unit 12</b> .....	p.	76
<b>Unit 13</b> .....	p.	81
<b>Unit 14</b> .....	p.	85
<b>Review C</b> .....	p.	87
<b>Phrasal Verbs per Unit</b> .....	p.	87
<b>Verbs, Adjectives, Nouns with Prepositions per Unit</b> .....	p.	91

# Key to Phonetic Symbols

## Vowels & Diphthongs

/ɑ:/ calm, heart, far

/æ/ act, mass

/aɪ/ drive, cry

/aɪə/ fire, tyre

/aʊ/ out, down

/aʊə/ flour, sour

/e/ met, lend, pen

/eɪ/ say, weight

/eə/ fair, care

/ɪ/ fit, win

/i:/ feed, me

/ɪə/ near, beard

/ɒ/ lot, spot

/əʊ/ note, coat

/ɔ:/ claw, author

/ɔɪ/ boy, joint

/ʊ/ could, stood

/u:/ you, use

/ʊə/ lure, pure

/ɜ:/ turn, third

/ʌ/ fund, must

/ə/ the first vowel in *about*

/i/ the second vowel in *very*

/u/ the second vowel in *actual*

## Consonants

/b/ bed, rub

/d/ done, red

/f/ fit, if

/g/ good, dog

/h/ hat, horse

/j/ yellow, you

/k/ king, pick

/l/ lip, bill

/m/ mat, ram

/n/ not, tin

/p/ pay, lip

/r/ run, read

/s/ soon, bus

/t/ talk, bet

/v/ van, love

/w/ win, wool

/x/ loch

/z/ zoo, buzz

/ʃ/ ship, wish

/ʒ/ measure, leisure

/ŋ/ sing, working

/tʃ/ cheap, witch

/θ/ thin, myth

/ð/ then, bathe

/dʒ/ joy, bridge

Word stress is shown by primary stress and secondary stress: *entertainment* /entə'teɪnmənt/

## Abbreviations

abbrev = abbreviation (συντομογραφία)

adj = adjective (επίθετο)

adv = adverb (επίρρημα)

conj = conjunction (σύνδεσμος)

idm = idiom (ιδιωματισμός)

n = noun (ουσιαστικό)

phr = phrase (φράση)

phr v = phrasal verb (περιφραστικό ρήμα)

pl n = plural noun (ουσιαστικό πληθυντικού αριθμού)

pp = past participle (παθητική μετοχή)

prep = preposition (πρόθεση)

pron = pronoun (αντωνυμία)

sb = somebody (κάποιος)

sth = something (κάτι)

v = verb (ρήμα)

## UNIT 1

## GRAMMAR (pp. 4-13)

## PRESENT TENSES (pp. 4-5)

- 1.1 **permanent** /pɜːmənənt/ (adj) = lasting forever / μόνιμος  
e.g. The exhibit is a **permanent** feature at the gallery that won't be removed.  
**Der.:** permanence (n)  
**Opp.:** temporary
- 1.2 **state** /steɪt/ (n) = the condition of sb/sth at a particular time / κατάσταση  
e.g. Joan is in a **state** of panic because she can't find her passport.  
**Der.:** statement (n)
- 1.3 **repeated** /rɪˈpiːtɪd/ (adj) = happening again and again / επαναλαμβανόμενος  
e.g. Angela couldn't finish what she was saying because Tim's **repeated** interruptions just wouldn't stop.
- 1.4 **habitual** /həˈbɪtʃuəl/ (adj) = regular / συνηθισμένος, κλασικός  
e.g. Rita always enjoys her **habitual** cup of tea before going to work each morning.
- 1.5 **frequency** /ˈfriːkwənsi/ (n) = the rate at which sth happens / συχνότητα  
e.g. Since the new police station opened, the **frequency** of crime in town has dropped; it's much rarer than it used to be.
- 1.6 **law of nature** /lɔː əv ˈneɪtʃəl/ (n) = a scientific fact / νόμος της φύσης  
e.g. Isaac Newton discovered one of the most fundamental **laws of nature**, gravity.
- 1.7 **rise** /raɪz/ (v) = (of the sun) to go up / (για τον ήλιο) ανατέλλει  
e.g. The sun **ris**es in the east and sets in the west.  
**Der.:** arise (v)  
**Opp.:** set
- 1.8 **dramatic narrative** (phr) = the speech in a film, play or book that describes events in an exciting and interesting way / αφήγηση των γεγονότων μιας ιστορίας (σε ταινία, θεατρικό έργο ή βιβλίο)  
e.g. The witness gave a **dramatic narrative** of all of the events that occurred during the robbery.
- 1.9 **reference** /ˈrefərəns/ (n) = the act of mentioning sth / αναφορά  
e.g. Sean made **reference** to the dangers posed by climate change in his essay.
- 1.10 **exclamatory** /eksˈklæmətəri/ (adj) = (of language) expressing surprise, fear, pain, etc suddenly / (για φράσεις, προτάσεις κ.λπ.) επιφωνηματικές  
e.g. Tim's frequent gasps and **exclamatory** comments showed how shocked he was at what was happening.
- 1.11 **temporary** /ˈtempərəri/ (adj) = not lasting for a long time / προσωρινός  
e.g. Arthur's job is just **temporary**; his contract will finish in two months from now.  
**Opp.:** permanent
- 1.12 **developing** /dɪˈveləpɪŋ/ (adj) = becoming more advanced / που αναπτύσσεται, που εξελίσσεται  
e.g. Biotechnology is a rapidly **developing** field of science, and new discoveries are being made every day.
- 1.13 **annoyance** /əˈnɔɪəns/ (n) = irritation / ενόχληση, εκνευρισμός  
e.g. Much to the passengers' **annoyance**, the bus was more than an hour late again.
- 1.14 **criticism** /ˈkrɪtɪsɪzəm/ (n) = the act of saying negative things about sb/sth / επικριση, κατάρκιση  
e.g. Despite receiving harsh **criticism** when it first opened, the restaurant went on to become hugely popular.
- 1.15 **fixed arrangement** (phr) = a set plan / συγκεκριμένος και οριστικός σχεδιασμός  
e.g. Erica can't come for lunch tomorrow; she has a **fixed arrangement** that she can't change.
- 1.16 **dye** /daɪ/ (v) = to change the colour of sth using a special product / βάφω (μαλλιά)  
e.g. Angela **dye**d her blonde hair dark brown.
- 1.17 **evidence** /ˈeɪdɪəns/ (n) = proof / ένδειξη, απόδειξη  
e.g. The judge said that the accused was free to go on account of there not being enough **evidence** to convict her.
- 1.18 **stated** /steɪtɪd/ (adj) = clearly mentioned / που έχει αναφερθεί καθαρά  
e.g. The train is to leave at the **stated** time of 4 o'clock.
- 1.19 **visible** /ˈvɪzəbəl/ (adj) = that can be seen / ορατός  
e.g. The forest fires along the side of the mountain were **visible** from miles away.  
**Der.:** visibility (n)  
**Opp.:** invisible
- 1.20 **anger** /ˈæŋɡə/ (n) = a strong feeling of displeasure directed towards sb/sth / θυμός, οργή  
e.g. Hannah was unable to hide her **anger** when she found out that James had broken her laptop.  
**Der.:** angry (adj)
- 1.21 **irritation** /ˈɪrɪˈteɪʃən/ (n) = annoyance / έντονη ενόχληση, εκνευρισμός  
e.g. Peter's **irritation** and frustration were rapidly increasing as Ted was arguing with him.
- 1.22 **duration** /dʒʊˈreɪʃən/ (n) = the length of time sth takes / διάρκεια  
e.g. The **duration** of the writing exam is one hour and fifteen minutes.

## UNIT 1

- 1.23 **involuntary** /ɪn'vɒləntəri/ (adj) = done unconsciously / ακούσιος, που δε γίνεται ηθελημένα  
e.g. *Things like smell and taste are **involuntary** senses that we have no control over.*  
**Opp.:** voluntary
- 1.24 **adore** /ə'dɔː/ (v) = to love sb very much / λατρεύω (κάποιον)  
e.g. *Emilia **adores** her grandmother; she's her favourite relative.*  
**Der.:** adorable (adj)
- 1.25 **detest** /dɪ'test/ (v) = to hate sb/sth very much / απεχθάνομαι, σιχαίνομαι  
e.g. *Sarah **detests** any form of cruelty to animals; she can't stand people who mistreat their pets.*  
**Der.:** detestable (adj)
- 1.26 **suppose** /sə'pəʊz/ (v) = to think that sth is true / υποθέτω, φαντάζομαι  
e.g. *I haven't seen Jeff but I **suppose** he must be at the gym; he usually goes there at this time of day.*  
**Der.:** supposedly (adv), supposition (n)
- 1.27 **belong (to sb)** /brɪ'lɒŋ/ (v) = to be sb's possession / ανήκω (σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *We don't know who this dog, which was wandering the streets, **belonged to**.*  
**Der.:** belongings (pl n)
- 1.28 **concern (sb)** /kən'sɜːn/ (v) = to worry sb / προκαλώ ανησυχία (σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *The icy roads **concerned** Michael so much that he decided not to drive to work.*  
**Der.:** unconcerned (adj)
- 1.29 **depend (on sth)** /dɪ'pend/ (v) = to be determined by sth / εξαρτάται (από κάτι)  
e.g. *What Mark wears **will depend** on the weather; if it's cold, he'll put on his jumper but if it's hot, he'll wear a T-shirt.*  
**Der.:** dependant (n), dependency (n), dependence (n), dependable (adj)
- 1.30 **possess (sth)** /pə'zes/ (v) = to own sth / έχω (στην ιδιοκτησία μου)  
e.g. *Eric **doesn't possess** a summer house, but would love to have one.*  
**Der.:** possession (n), possessor (n), possessive (adj)
- 1.31 **deliberate** /dɪ'lɪbərət/ (adj) = intentional / εσκεμμένος, σκόπιμος  
e.g. *The young vandal caused **deliberate** damage to the building; it wasn't an accident.*  
**Opp.:** unintentional
- 1.32 **flavour** /'fleɪvə/ (n) = the particular taste that a food has / γεύση (ενός τροφίμου)  
e.g. *Many people don't like the taste of anchovies because they find the **flavour** too strong.*
- 1.33 **texture** /tekstʃə/ (n) = how a substance feels / υφή, σύσταση (ενός υλικού)  
e.g. *Gary stirred the sauce until it had a thick, creamy **texture**.*

- 1.34 **go off** /gəʊ 'ɒf/ (phr v) = (of a food or liquid) to go bad / (για τρόφιμα/υγρά) χαλάνε, ξινίζουν  
e.g. *Rachel threw out the milk because it **had gone off** and smelt bad.*
- 1.35 **consider** /kən'sɪdə/ (v) = to think about sth carefully / σκέπτομαι, εξετάζω προσεκτικά  
e.g. *Laura told her boss that she needed some time to **consider** the new job offer before she decided what to do.*  
**Der.:** considerate (adj), considerable (adj), consideration (n)
- 1.36 **view (sth)** /vjuː/ (v) = to look at sth / βλέπω κάτι, το εξετάζω  
e.g. *Paula decided not to rent the apartment which she **viewed** yesterday because it was too small for her.*  
**Der.:** viewer (n)

### EXERCISE 1 (p. 5)

- 1.37 **stew** /stjuː/ (n) = a dish made up of meat and vegetables cooked slowly in a liquid / κρέας με λαχανικά στην κατσαρόλα  
e.g. *Margaret stirred the lamb **stew**, which was cooking slowly on the stove, every now and then.*
- 1.38 **spice** /spaɪs/ (n) = a dried substance that comes from a plant and is used for adding flavour to food / μπαχαρικό  
e.g. *Indian cuisine is famous for its use of different **spices** such as turmeric, cumin and coriander.*  
**Der.:** spicy (adj)
- 1.39 **bland** /blænd/ (adj) = lacking flavour / άγευστος, άνοστος  
e.g. *Lucy found the food at the restaurant to be **bland** and very tasteless.*  
**Der.:** blandness (n)
- 1.40 **radiator** /'reɪdɪeɪtə/ (n) = a heater / καλοριφέρ  
e.g. *It was so cold that Mary turned on the **radiator** for a while to warm up the room.*

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 6)

- 1.41 **flatmate** /'flætmeɪt/ (n) = sb who you share a flat with / συγκατοικός  
e.g. *When Sarah was at college, she shared an apartment with three other **flatmates**.*
- 1.42 **make a mess** (phr) = to leave dirty or scattered things around / τα κάνω χάλια  
e.g. *Mary's cat knocked over a vase and **made a mess**; there were flowers and water all over the carpet.*
- 1.43 **at least** (phr) = not less than / τουλάχιστον  
e.g. *Bill spent **at least** twenty pounds on his lunch, if not more!*  
**Opp.:** at (the) most

- 1.44 **improve** /ɪm'pru:v/ (v) = to become better / βελτιώνομαι, καλύτερεύω  
e.g. Peter's French **has really improved** ever since he started taking classes.  
**Der.:** improvement (n)

### PAST TENSES (p. 7)

- 1.45 **imply** /ɪm'plai/ (v) = to say sth indirectly / υπαινίσσσομαι, υπονοώ  
e.g. The politician took offence when the reporter **implied** that she wasn't telling the truth.  
**Der.:** implication (n)
- 1.46 **in progress** (phr) = still happening and not finished / που βρίσκεται σε εξέλιξη, που δεν έχει ολοκληρωθεί  
e.g. The meeting is currently **in progress** but will finish in two hours.
- 1.47 **interrupt** /ɪntə'rʌpt/ (v) = to stop sb/sth from continuing / διακόπτω  
e.g. Ursula's speech **was interrupted** by a question from a reporter that she had to answer.  
**Der.:** interruption (n), uninterrupted (adj)
- 1.48 **simultaneous** /sɪməl'teɪniəs/ (adj) = happening at the same time / ταυτόχρονος  
e.g. Helen couldn't concentrate on her music because two **simultaneous** songs were playing at the same time.
- 1.49 **background** /'bækgraʊnd/ (adj) = serving to provide additional information about the conditions and the setting of a story / σχετικός με το ιστορικό και το σκηνικό μιας ιστορίας  
e.g. The writer gave a **background** description of the weather and the setting of his story.

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 7)

- 1.50 **save up** /,seɪv 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to put money aside for sth in the future / αποταμιεύω, βάζω χρήματα στην άκρη  
e.g. Charlie **is saving up** money in order to buy a new games console.
- 1.51 **put by** /,pʊt 'baɪ/ (phr v) = to keep an amount of money separate from the rest / βάζω στην άκρη (χρήματα)  
e.g. Nicole **puts by** twenty pounds a week from the money she earns for her savings.
- 1.52 **deposit** /dɪ'pɒzɪt/ (n) = a sum of money given as the first payment on sth / προκαταβολή  
e.g. Tom and Kate have put down a large **deposit** on a house, so they'll pay less to the bank every month.
- 1.53 **acre** /eɪkə/ (n) = a unit of land equal to 4,047 square metres / μονάδα μέτρησης επιφανειών (περίπου 4 στρέμματα)  
e.g. Emilia bought an **acre** of land in the countryside in order to build a house on it.

- 1.54 **interior** /ɪn'tɪəriə/ (n) = the inside of a building / το εσωτερικό (ενός κτίσματος)  
e.g. Although the house looks small from the outside, the **interior** is quite large.

- Opp.:** exterior
- 1.55 **absolute** /æbsəlu:t/ (adj) = complete / πλήρης, απόλυτος  
e.g. Ingrid has an **absolute** terror of flying; she's totally afraid of planes.

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 7)

- 1.56 **departure** /dɪ'pɑ:tʃə/ (n) = the action of leaving a place / αναχώρηση  
e.g. Finally, our day of **departure** had arrived, and we were going away on holiday!  
**Opp.:** arrival
- 1.57 **load** /ləʊd/ (v) = to pack things into a vehicle / φορτώνω (ένα όχημα με πράγματα)  
e.g. Tim **loaded** the car with everything they needed for their day out at the seaside.  
**Opp.:** unload
- 1.58 **set off** /,set 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to depart on a journey / αναχωρώ, ξεκινώ (για μια διαδρομή, ένα ταξίδι)  
e.g. Paul **set off** from the house on his bike trip just after sunrise.
- 1.59 **boot** /bu:t/ (n) = a covered space at the back of a car for storing items in / χώρος αποσκευών αυτοκινήτου, πορτ-μπαγκάζ  
e.g. Make sure you close the **boot** of the car after you finish loading the shopping.
- 1.60 **fall out (of sth)** /,fɔ:l 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to drop out (of sth) / πέφτω έξω (από κάτι)  
e.g. Paul's phone **fell out** of his pocket when he was running to catch the bus, and hit the floor.

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 8)

- 1.61 **coincidence** /kəʊɪnsɪdəns/ (n) = an occasion when two or more things happen at the same time in an unexpected way / σύμπτωση  
e.g. It was a complete **coincidence** that Joe was working at the event on the same day as Anna.  
**Der.:** coincidental (adj)
- 1.62 **bump into (sb)** /bʌmp ɪntə/ (phr v) = to meet sb unexpectedly / συναντώ τυχαία (κάποιον)  
e.g. Steven couldn't believe it when he **bumped into** his cousin while they were both on holiday in Majorca.
- 1.63 **retire** /rɪ'taɪə/ (v) = to stop working, usually after the age of sixty-five / συνταξιοδοτούμαι  
e.g. Mary had been a teacher for forty years before she **retired** at the age of sixty-five.  
**Der.:** retirement (n)

## UNIT 1

- 1.64 **be accustomed to (sth/doing sth)** (phr) = to be familiar with sth/doing sth / είμαι συνηθισμένος να κάνω κάτι/σε κάτι  
*e.g. Now that Ian lives in London he **is accustomed to** taking the tube to work everyday.*

### PAST TENSES (USED TO-BE/GET USED TO- WOULD-WAS GOING TO) (p. 8)

- 1.65 **get accustomed to (sth/doing sth)** (phr) = to become familiar with sth/doing sth / συνηθίζω (κάτι/να κάνω κάτι)  
*e.g. It took Ben a few months to **get accustomed to** how cold it was in Canada.*
- 1.66 **be in the habit of (doing sth)** (phr) = to usually do sth / έχω τη συνήθεια να (κάνω κάτι)  
*e.g. Robin **is in the habit of** helping others, and always tries to be as useful as he can.*
- 1.67 **get in the habit of (doing sth)** (phr) = to become used to doing sth / αποκτώ τη συνήθεια να (κάνω κάτι)  
*e.g. Nessa's doctor told her that she should try to **get in the habit of** taking a walk at least five times a week.*

### EXERCISE 10 (p. 9)

- 1.68 **intention** /ɪn'tenʃən/ (n) = a plan to do sth / πρόθεση, σκοπός  
*e.g. It was Julie's **intention** to go to the supermarket today but she didn't have time.*  
**Der.:** intentional (adj)
- 1.69 **change my mind** (phr) = to decide not to do sth that I had planned to do / αλλάζω γνώμη  
*e.g. Wendy was going to go to the cinema, but she **changed her mind** at the last minute and decided not to go.*

### EXERCISE 11 (p. 9)

- 1.70 **throw my arms around sb** (phr) = to wrap my arms around sb / αγκαλιάζω κάποιον  
*e.g. Sally was so excited to see Paul that she **threw her arms around** him and gave him a huge hug.*
- 1.71 **stare (at sb)** /steə/ (v) = to look at sb/sth for a long time / κοιτάζω επίμονα (κάποιον)  
*e.g. Oliver was so impressed by the painting that he stood **staring** at it for ages.*
- 1.72 **to my horror** (phr) = to my dismay / έντρομος, προς μεγάλη μου απογοήτευση  
*e.g. Ellen realised **to her horror** that her laptop had been stolen.*
- 1.73 **mistake (sb for sb else)** /mɪ'steɪk/ (v) = to identify sb incorrectly / παίρνω (κάποιον για κάποιον άλλον)  
*e.g. Rita was really embarrassed when she **mistook** a stranger for her sister.*  
**Der.:** mistakenly (adv), unmistakable (adj)

### PAST TENSES (TIME WORDS) (p. 9)

- 1.74 **precede (sth)** /preɪ'si:d/ (v) = to come before sth / προηγούμαι, συμβαίνει πριν από (κάτι)  
*e.g. A two-hour seminar at 11 a.m. **will precede** lunch which takes place in the dining hall at 1 p.m.*  
**Der.:** precedent (n), unprecedented (adj)
- 1.75 **contracted** /kən'træktɪd/ (adj) = (in grammar) of two words made smaller and joined together / (στη γραμματική) συντετμημένος (τύπος)  
*e.g. The **contracted** form of 'cannot' is 'can't'.*

### EXERCISE 12 (p. 9)

- 1.76 **plumber** /plʌmə/ (n) = sb whose job is to fix pipes, taps, etc / υδραυλικός  
*e.g. Eric got a **plumber** in to fix the leaking pipe under the sink.*

### FUTURE TENSES (pp. 10-12)

- 1.77 **on-the-spot decision** (phr) = a choice that is made about sth at the moment of speaking / απόφαση της στιγμής  
*e.g. Mark looked at the problem and made an **on-the-spot decision**.*
- 1.78 **prediction** /prɪ'dɪkʃən/ (n) = a statement about what will happen in the future / πρόβλεψη  
*e.g. Fran looked at the dark sky and made a **prediction** that the weather would get worse later that afternoon.*
- 1.79 **request** /rɪ'kwest/ (n) = the act of asking for sth / παράκληση  
*e.g. The girls spoke to Mr Jones and made a **request** for some extra hours at work.*
- 1.80 **inevitably** /ɪn'eɪvɪtəbli/ (adv) = naturally; unavoidably / αναπόφευκτα  
*e.g. When it's cloudy, it's pretty certain that it will **inevitably** rain later in the day.*
- 1.81 **emigrate** /'emɪgreɪt/ (v) = to move to another country permanently / αποδημώ, μεταναστεύω  
*e.g. Mr Katsuhara **emigrated** to Europe from Japan when he was a child and never went back.*  
**Der.:** emigration (n), emigrant (n)  
**Opp.:** immigrate
- 1.82 **be on the verge of doing sth** (phr) = to be on the brink of doing sth / κοντεύω να κάνω κάτι  
*e.g. The scientists **are on the verge of** making their breakthrough; it will happen any day now!*
- 1.83 **be about to do sth** (phr) = to be close to doing sth / ετοιμάζομαι να κάνω κάτι  
*e.g. We **are about to** go out; can I call you back later?*
- 1.84 **be on the point of doing sth** (phr) = to be about to do sth / είμαι έτοιμος να κάνω κάτι  
*e.g. Jack **was on the point of** giving up when he finally worked out how to win the game.*



- 1.85 **be due to do sth** (phr) = to be expected to do sth at a certain time in the future / αναμένεται να κάνω κάτι  
e.g. The plane **is due to land** at seven o'clock this evening.
- 1.86 **in case (sth happens)** (phr) = in the event (sth happens) / σε περίπτωση που  
e.g. Have some coffee ready **in case** Jeff and Alice drop by later.
- 1.87 **suppose/supposing** /sə'pəʊz/sə'pəʊzɪŋ/ (conj) = if / αν, ας υποθέσουμε ότι  
e.g. **Suppose** you met a celebrity, what would you do?
- 1.88 **on condition that** (phr) = provided that / με την προϋπόθεση ότι  
e.g. You can borrow my car **on condition that** you drive carefully.
- 1.89 **appoint (sb to sth)** /ə'pɔɪnt/ (v) = to give sb an official role or position / διορίζω (κάποιον σε μια θέση)  
e.g. The panel agreed to **appoint** Mr Smith to the position of chairman.  
**Der.:** appointment (n)

**EXERCISE 17 (p. 12)**

- 1.90 **substantial** /səb'stænjəl/ (adj) = significant / σημαντικός, αξιόλογος  
e.g. The store is offering **substantial** discounts of up to fifty percent off during its summer sales.  
**Opp.:** insubstantial
- 1.91 **discount** /dɪskaʊnt/ (n) = a reduction in the price of sth / έκπτωση  
e.g. If you use the special offer, you can get a **discount** of ten pounds from the regular price.
- 1.92 **ladieswear** /leɪdɪzweə/ (n) = women's clothing / γυναικεία ενδύματα  
e.g. You can find dresses and other **ladieswear** on the fifth floor of the department store.
- 1.93 **come across (sth)** /kʌm ə'krɒs/ (phr v) = to find sth by chance / βρίσκω τυχαία κάτι  
e.g. While I was cleaning the attic, I **came across** some old photo albums.
- 1.94 **bargain** /bɑ:gɪn/ (n) = a good price / τιμή ευκαιρίας  
e.g. This new phone was a **bargain**; I got it for an amazing price!
- 1.95 **menswear** /menzweə/ (n) = men's clothing / ανδρικά ενδύματα  
e.g. Suits, ties and other **menswear** are located at the back of the store.
- 1.96 **range** /reɪndʒ/ (n) = a variety of different things / φάσμα, σύνολο προϊόντων  
e.g. The clothes shop has a huge **range** of different products; you can find anything there!

- 1.97 **measure (sth) out** /meɪʒər 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to calculate amounts exactly / υπολογίζω με ακρίβεια (ποσότητες)  
e.g. Frank used a spoon to **measure out** how much flour he needed for his recipe.
- 1.98 **portion** /'pɔ:ʃən/ (n) = an individual serving of food / μερίδα  
e.g. Lindsay served a small **portion** of pasta to Lewis because he wasn't very hungry.  
**Der.:** proportion (n)
- 1.99 **guarantee** /gə'renti:/ (v) = to promise that sth will happen / εγγυώμαι, υπόσχομαι  
e.g. The diet plan **guarantees** that you will lose weight quickly; that's a promise!

**EXERCISE 18 (p. 12)**

- 1.100 **tolerate (sth)** /'tɒləreɪt/ (v) = to put up with (sth) / ανέχομαι (κάτι)  
e.g. Professor Stephens will not **tolerate** late arrivals to his class; it's something he refuses to accept.  
**Der.:** tolerance (n), tolerable (adj), tolerant (adj)
- 1.101 **disobedience** /dɪsə'bi:diəns/ (n) = the act of refusing to follow a law, command, order, etc / ανυπακοή, απειθαρχία  
e.g. Any **disobedience** or refusal to follow the rules will be punished by the school.  
**Opp.:** obedience
- 1.102 **turn (sth) down** /tɜ:n 'daʊn/ (phr v) = to reject sth / απορρίπτω, αρνούμαι (πρόκληση, προσφορά κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Karen **turned down** the offer to work at the new company because she liked her current job.

**REVISION 1 (p. 13)**

- 1.103 **put on weight** (phr) = to become heavier / παίρνω βάρος, παχαίνω  
e.g. Rob **put on weight** and gained five kilos because he stopped exercising.  
**Opp.:** lose weight

**VOCABULARY – PEOPLE (pp. 14-15)****EXERCISE 1 (p. 14)**

- 1.104 **beard** /bɪəd/ (n) = the hair that grows on the face of men / γένι  
e.g. Kevin has a thick **beard** that covers his chin and upper lip.  
**Der.:** beardless (adj)
- 1.105 **easy-going** /i:zi 'gəʊɪŋ/ (adj) = relaxed / χαλαρός, καλόβολος  
e.g. Rebecca is a very **easy-going** person; she never gets stressed or worried and is always calm.  
**Opp.:** uptight

## UNIT 1

- 1.106 **cheerful** /tʃiəfəl/ (adj) = positive / ευδιάθετος, χαρωπός  
*e.g. Bob is a **cheerful** man who is super positive and always smiles.*  
**Der.:** cheerfulness (n)
- 1.107 **freckles** /ˈfreɪkəlz/ (pl n) = the small spots on the skin, usually on the face / φακίδες  
*e.g. Angela has lots of little **freckles** on her skin, especially on her cheeks.*
- 1.108 **introverted** /ɪntrəvɜːtɪd/ (adj) = shy / εσωστρεφής, ντροπαλός  
*e.g. Most **introverted** people don't like big social gatherings and prefer to keep to themselves.*  
**Opp.:** extroverted
- 1.109 **shaved head** (phr) = having all the hair removed from your head / ξυρισμένο κεφάλι  
*e.g. Paul doesn't have any hair; he has a **shaved head**.*
- 1.110 **extroverted** /ɛkstrəvɜːtɪd/ (adj) = outgoing / εξωστρεφής  
*e.g. **Extroverted** people like Sam love talking to everyone and being the heart of the party.*  
**Opp.:** introverted

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 14)

- 1.111 **expressive** /ɪkˈspresɪv/ (adj) = showing what you feel / εκφραστικός  
*e.g. Peter has a very **expressive** face that always shows his feelings.*  
**Opp.:** inexpressive
- 1.112 **plump** /plʌmp/ (adj) = slightly overweight / παχουλός, στρουμπουλός  
*e.g. Jason is a **plump** man with a small tummy and a round face.*  
**Der.:** plumpness (n)
- 1.113 **bald** /bɔːld/ (adj) = not having any hair / φαλακρός  
*e.g. Mr Williams is **bald**; he lost his hair as he got older.*  
**Der.:** baldness (n)
- 1.114 **wrinkles** /ˈrɪŋkəlz/ (pl n) = small lines on the skin of the face / ρυτίδες  
*e.g. My gran has lots of **wrinkles** by her eyes because she laughs and smiles a lot.*
- 1.115 **shoulder-length** /ˈʃəʊldə ˌleŋθ/ (adj) = (of hair) reaching the shoulders / (για μαλλιά) μέχρι τους ώμους  
*e.g. Jane's **shoulder-length** hair isn't that long but covers her ears.*
- 1.116 **elegant** /ɪˈlɛɡənt/ (adj) = sophisticated / κομψός  
*e.g. Jane is an **elegant** woman who always wears very stylish clothes.*  
**Der.:** elegance (n)
- 1.117 **skinny** /ˈskɪni/ (adj) = very thin / κοκκαλιάρης, πολύ αδύνατος  
*e.g. Kurt is a slim **skinny** man with very little muscle.*

- 1.118 **of medium build** (phr) = having a standard body shape that is not muscular or thin / με μέτρια σωματική διάπλαση  
*e.g. Rick is **of medium build**; he isn't particularly muscular.*

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 14)

- 1.119 **energetic** /ˌenəˈdʒetɪk/ (adj) = very lively / δραστήριος, γεμάτος ζωντάνια  
*e.g. Richard is a very **energetic** boy; he's always running around and never sits still.*
- 1.120 **narrow** /ˈnæərəʊ/ (adj) = (of facial features) thin / (για χαρακτηριστικά προσώπου) λεπτά  
*e.g. Angela has a very **narrow** nose that isn't wide at all.*
- 1.121 **bushy** /ˈbʊʃi/ (adj) = (of eyebrows) having a lot of dense hair / (για τα φρύδια) πυκνά  
*e.g. Rena's dad has thick **bushy** eyebrows that cover his brow.*
- 1.122 **pale complexion** (phr) = light skin / ανοιχτόχρωμη επιδερμίδα  
*e.g. Erika has such a **pale complexion** that her skin looks as white as ivory.*
- 1.123 **tanned complexion** (phr) = skin that has been darkened by the sun / επιδερμίδα μαυρισμένη απ' τον ήλιο  
*e.g. Rob loves sunbathing and has a very golden-brown **tanned complexion**.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 14)

- 1.124 **optimistic** /ˌɒptɪˈmɪstɪk/ (adj) = cheerful and positive / αισιόδοξος  
*e.g. Wendy is an **optimistic** person who always looks on the bright side of things.*  
**Opp.:** pessimistic
- 1.125 **modest** /ˈmɒdɪst/ (adj) = not wanting to boast about yourself or your achievements / σεμνός, μετρημένος  
*e.g. Even though Scott has just won the football championship, he is **modest** and doesn't like to brag about it.*  
**Der.:** modesty (n)
- 1.126 **talkative** /ˈtɔːkətɪv/ (adj) = chatty / ομιλητικός, φλύαρος  
*e.g. Lucy and Ted are both very **talkative** and love chatting to people that they meet.*  
**Opp.:** quiet
- 1.127 **hard-working** /ˈhɑːd ˈwɜːkɪŋ/ (adj) = willing to put a lot of effort into what you are doing / εργατικός, δουλευταράς  
*e.g. My uncle is a **hard-working** man who puts a lot of energy into his job and never complains.*

- 1.128 **gentle** /dʒentəl/ (adj) = calm and kind / ήρεμος και ευγενικός  
e.g. Bobby is a **gentle** boy who is always very sweet and caring to animals.  
**Der.:** gentleman (n)
- 1.129 **mean** /mi:n/ (adj) = nasty / κακοπροαίρετος, ελεεινός  
e.g. You shouldn't be **mean** or cruel to other people; be kind to others.  
**Der.:** meanness (n)
- 1.130 **arrogant** /ærəgənt/ (adj) = believing that you are better than others / αλαζόννας, υπερόπτης  
e.g. She's a proud **arrogant** woman who thinks she's above everyone else in the company.  
**Der.:** arrogance (n)
- 1.131 **organised** /'ɔ:gənəɪzd/ (adj) = keeping things in good order; being prepared for things / οργανωμένος, συγκροτημένος  
e.g. Steph is very **organised**; she knows exactly where all her things are in her room and arranges them very precisely.  
**Opp.:** disorganised
- 1.132 **aggressive** /ə'ɡresɪv/ (adj) = forceful; violent / επιθετικός, απειλητικός  
e.g. Wes doesn't like Andy; he finds him very **aggressive** and hostile.  
**Der.:** aggressiveness (n)
- 1.133 **honest** /'hɒnɪst/ (adj) = always telling the truth / έντιμος, τίμιος  
e.g. Henry is an **honest** boy who never lies to his parents.  
**Der.:** honesty (n)  
**Opp.:** dishonest
- 1.134 **lazy** /leɪzi/ (adj) = not wanting to work or do anything / φυγόπνονος, τεμπέλης  
e.g. Don't bother to ask Sam for help; he's really **lazy** and he won't want to get off the sofa.  
**Der.:** laziness (n)
- EXERCISE 5 (p. 14)**
- 1.135 **easy-going** /i:zi 'gəʊɪŋ/ (adj) = relaxed and unbothered by anything / χαλαρός, καλόβολος  
e.g. Tim is a very **easy-going** person; he never gets stressed or worried about anything!  
**Opp.:** uptight
- 1.136 **bad-tempered** /bæd 'tempəd/ (adj) = moody and irritable / δύστροπος, γκρινιαρός  
e.g. Fiona is always **bad-tempered**; I've never seen anyone get annoyed so easily!  
**Opp.:** good-tempered
- 1.137 **enthusiastic** /ɪnθju:zi'æstɪk/ (adj) = keen / ενθουσιώδης, ολόψυχος  
e.g. Todd is an **enthusiastic** person who always does things with lots of energy and excitement.
- 1.138 **caring** /keəɪŋ/ (adj) = thinking about and helping others / που νοιάζεται για τους άλλους  
e.g. Irene is a **caring** girl who always supports her friends and puts others before herself.  
**Opp.:** uncaring
- 1.139 **spoil** /spɔɪlt/ (adj) = being given everything that you want and behaving badly as a result / κακομαθημένος  
e.g. Kelly is so **spoil**; her parents never say 'no' and she makes demands all the time!
- 1.140 **indifferent** /ɪn'dɪfərənt/ (adj) = being uninterested in things or people / αδιάφορος, απαθής  
e.g. Don't expect Terry to care about what's happening; he's very **indifferent** to the problems of others.  
**Der.:** indifference (n)
- 1.141 **creative** /kri'eɪtɪv/ (adj) = having a lot of artistic skill; being able to find new ways of doing sth / δημιουργικός, επινοητικός  
e.g. Jason is a very **creative** person who has a natural talent for painting and art.  
**Der.:** creativity (n)
- 1.142 **outgoing** /'aʊtɡəʊɪŋ/ (adj) = being very friendly and sociable / εξωστρεφής, κοινωνικός  
e.g. Colin's kids are very **outgoing** and love socialising with people.
- 1.143 **ambitious** /æm'bɪʃəs/ (adj) = wanting to be successful and achieve things / φιλόδοξος  
e.g. Ricky is a really **ambitious** man who wants to own his own company by the time he's thirty.
- 1.144 **chatty** /tʃæti/ (adj) = talkative / φλύαρος, ομιλητικός  
e.g. Erika is a very **chatty** person who loves talking to people as much as she can.
- 1.145 **immature** /ɪmæ'tʃʊə/ (adj) = childish / ανώριμος, παιδιάστικός  
e.g. Nick is too **immature** for his age; he behaves like a child and never acts responsibly.  
**Der.:** immaturity (n)  
**Opp.:** mature
- 1.146 **reserved** /rɪ'zɜ:vɪd/ (adj) = unwilling to show emotion or talk about your feelings / συγκρατημένος, επιφυλακτικός  
e.g. Victor is so **reserved** that you never really know how he truly feels.  
**Opp.:** unreserved
- 1.147 **bossy** /'bɒsi/ (adj) = demanding and controlling / αυταρχικός, δεσποτικός  
e.g. Laura's a **bossy** person who always tries to take things over whenever she gets involved in something.  
**Der.:** bossiness (n)

## WORDS OFTEN CONFUSED (p. 15)

- 1.148 **do one's best** (phr) = to give sth your utmost effort / βάζω τα δυνατά μου, κάνω το καλύτερο  
e.g. *Even though Jules lost the match, he **did his best** and was pleased that he'd given it his all.*
- 1.149 **do one's worst** (phr) = to do the most unpleasant thing that you can / κάνω ό,τι χειρότερο μπορώ  
e.g. *Ellen wasn't afraid of Jim and dared him to **do his worst**; she was ready for it.*
- 1.150 **do damage to sth** (phr) = to cause harm to sth / κάνω ζημιά σε κάτι  
e.g. *The crash **did damage to** the side of Anthony's car, leaving a huge dent.*
- 1.151 **do one's duty** (phr) = to do what is expected of you / κάνω το καθήκον μου  
e.g. *Even though it was difficult, Mark was determined to **do his duty** and help defend his country.*
- 1.152 **do an experiment** (phr) = to try sth in order to see if it works, or if an idea is correct / κάνω ένα πείραμα  
e.g. *Jim had a theory about what was happening, so he **did an experiment** to check if he was right.*
- 1.153 **do sb a favour** (phr) = to help sb by doing sth for them / κάνω μια εξυπηρέτηση σε κάποιον  
e.g. *Nina **did Jane a favour** by collecting the clothes from the dry cleaner's for her.*
- 1.154 **sth does good** (phr) = sth is helpful / κάτι είναι ωφέλιμο, κάνει καλό  
e.g. *Using renewable energy **does good** to the environment because it doesn't cause much pollution.*
- 1.155 **do one's hair** (phr) = to fix/style your hair / φτιάχνω τα μαλλιά μου  
e.g. *Angela used the blowdryer to **do her hair** before she went out to the party.*
- 1.156 **sth does harm** (phr) = sth causes problems or damage to sb/sth / κάτι είναι βλαβερό, κάνει κακό  
e.g. *You shouldn't drop litter; it **does harm** to the environment and damages wildlife.*
- 1.157 **do sth for a living** (phr) = to have an occupation/ job / κάνω κάτι για να βγάλω το ψωμί μου  
e.g. *If you don't **do something for a living**, you won't be able to earn any money.*
- 1.158 **sth does miracles (for sth)** (phr) = sth makes sth very good happen / κάτι κάνει θαύματα, είναι πολύ αποτελεσματικό  
e.g. *A vegetarian diet **does miracles** for your health; it's really great!*
- 1.159 **do research** (phr) = to study sth / κάνω έρευνα, μελετώ διεξοδικά  
e.g. *Harry **is doing research** at the moment for his history essay by looking for information on ancient Greece.*
- 1.160 **do right** (phr) = to behave or act correctly; to follow a moral option / φέρομαι σωστά, κάνω το σωστό  
e.g. *Larry joined the police force because he wanted to **do right** and help people in society.*
- 1.161 **do wrong** (phr) = to behave or act incorrectly; to follow an immoral option / φέρομαι ανήθικα, κάνω κακό  
e.g. *You mustn't **do wrong** or act badly; you should always do the right thing.*
- 1.162 **do (sb) a service** (phr) = to help sb by committing a good act / κάνω μια εξυπηρέτηση  
e.g. *Naomi really **did us a service** by looking after the kids last night; it helped a lot!*
- 1.163 **do a good turn** (phr) = to do a kind act for sb / κάνω μια καλή πράξη  
e.g. *Gavin decided to **do a good turn** by helping Mrs Lewis with her garden.*
- 1.164 **do a translation** (phr) = to reproduce sth in a different language from which it was spoken/ written / κάνω μετάφραση  
e.g. *Luke **did a translation** of the Italian text into English.*
- 1.165 **sth does wonders** (phr) = sth helps a great deal / κάτι είναι πολύ αποτελεσματικό, κάνει θαύματα  
e.g. *Getting some exercise can **do wonders** for well-being and make you much fitter.*
- 1.166 **make allowances for sb/sth** (phr) = to not judge sb/ sth too harshly and overlook certain flaws / κρίνω με επιείκεια κάποιον/κάτι  
e.g. *Jack **made allowances for** Tina's rude behaviour because she had been having a bad day.*
- 1.167 **make an acquaintance** (phr) = to get to know sb / κάνω μια γνωριμία  
e.g. *Janet **made an acquaintance** yesterday when she went to a party; her name is Karen.*
- 1.168 **make amends for (sth)** (phr) = to make up for sth / επανορθώνω  
e.g. *Kevin **made amends for** forgetting their wedding anniversary by booking a trip to Rome.*
- 1.169 **make an arrangement** (phr) = to agree to do sth / κάνω, ρυθμίζω μια συμφωνία  
e.g. *Jack **made an arrangement** with the company to deliver his furniture the following week.*
- 1.170 **make (sb) a bargain** (phr) = to offer sth to sb at a good price / κάνω καλή τιμή (σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *The shop owner **made Eric a bargain** by offering him the product half-price.*
- 1.171 **make the best of (sth)** (phr) = to do the best that you can with a bad situation / κάνω ό,τι καλύτερο (σε μια δύσκολη κατάσταση)  
e.g. *Although it was raining, the boys decided to **make the best of things** and go out after all.*
- 1.172 **make certain** (phr) = to make sure of sth / σιγουρεύομαι για κάτι  
e.g. *I think that the oven is off, but I'll go to the kitchen to look and **make certain**.*

- 1.173 **make a deal with sb** (phr) = to agree to sth with sb based on both of you doing sth / κάνω μια συμφωνία με κάποιον  
e.g. Elliot **made a deal with Jane** to feed her cat if she agreed to help him when he needed something.
- 1.174 **make a decision** (phr) = to decide to do sth / παίρνω μια απόφαση  
e.g. After giving things a lot of thought, Lucy finally **made a decision** and chose where to go on holiday.
- 1.175 **make a discovery** (phr) = to find sth important for the first time / κάνω μια εντυπωσιακή ανακάλυψη  
e.g. The scientist **made a discovery** that changed technology forever, when he noticed the unexpected results of his experiment.
- 1.176 **make an effort** (phr) = to attempt to do sth / κάνω προσπάθεια  
e.g. Although the outcome wasn't amazing, Ben **made an effort** to cook everyone dinner.
- 1.177 **make ends meet** (phr) = to earn money in order to live / τα βγάζω πέρα  
e.g. Ricky works very hard every month to **make ends meet** and put food on the table for his family.
- 1.178 **make an excuse** (phr) = to justify sth by giving a reason for not doing what you were supposed to do / λέω μια δικαιολογία  
e.g. When Tilly asked Jeff why he hadn't done the laundry, he **made an excuse** about having to go out.
- 1.179 **make a fuss** (phr) = to make a big issue out of sth that isn't usually important / κάνω φασαρία (για κάτι ασήμαντο)  
e.g. Amanda **made a fuss** about not having enough cakes even though it didn't really matter.
- 1.180 **make a fortune** (phr) = to earn a lot of money / κάνω μια περιουσία, βγάζω πολλά χρήματα  
e.g. The company **made a fortune** selling computers overseas, and now they are the wealthiest firm in the country.
- 1.181 **make haste** (phr) = to hurry up / δεν αργοπορώ, βιάζομαι  
e.g. Erika told Jody to **make haste** or they would miss their flight.
- 1.182 **make fun of (sb/sth)** (phr) = to tease sb; to mock sth / κοροϊδεύω κάποιον, κάνω πλάκα με κάτι  
e.g. The fans from the other team **made fun of** our player and laughed loudly after he missed an easy shot.
- 1.183 **make a fool of sb** (phr) = to make sb look stupid / γελοιοποιώ κάποιον  
e.g. The team's mistake **made a fool of** Mr Smith when he couldn't explain the problem to the client.
- 1.184 **make an impression** (phr) = to influence sb/sth often when first meeting sb or doing sth / κάνω εντύπωση  
e.g. Daryl really **made an impression** when he introduced himself to the group; everyone was very impressed with him.
- 1.185 **make improvements** (phr) = to make sth better than it was / κάνω βελτιώσεις  
e.g. Although the car was all right, Ted **made improvements** to the engine so it would run better.
- 1.186 **make a nuisance (of yourself)** (phr) = to irritate people by behaving in an impolite way / συμπεριφέρομαι ενοχλητικά  
e.g. Richard really **made a nuisance** of himself by asking all those irritating questions at the meeting.
- 1.187 **make peace** (phr) = to agree to stop fighting / κάνω ειρήνη, σταματώ τον πόλεμο  
e.g. After years of war, the two countries agreed to stop fighting and **make peace**.
- 1.188 **make a profit** (phr) = to earn money after covering your expenses / βγάζω κέρδος  
e.g. The company finally **made a profit** after months of financial losses and difficult trading conditions.
- 1.189 **make progress** (phr) = to move forward with sth / κάνω πρόοδο  
e.g. After hitting a setback, Tim finally **made progress** and took a step closer to his goal.
- 1.190 **make sure** (phr) = to make certain of sth / σιγουρεύομαι (για κάτι)  
e.g. Lindsay thought she had enough time, but decided to check her watch just to **make sure**.
- 1.191 **make a translation** (phr) = to reproduce sth in a different language from which it was spoken/written / κάνω μετάφραση  
e.g. The company paid a translator to **make a translation** of their brochure into different foreign languages.
- 1.192 **make trouble** (phr) = to create problems / κάνω φασαρία  
e.g. The angry man started shouting and **making trouble** inside the shop.
- 1.193 **make a will** (phr) = to produce a document that states what you want to happen after your death / κάνω διαθήκη  
e.g. Mr Jones **made a will** so everyone in the family would know his wishes if something bad should happen to him.

---

**ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 16-17)**


---

**WORD FORMATION (p. 16)**

- 1.194 **critic** /kritik/ (n) = sb who is paid to review sth / κριτικός (θεάτρου, κινηματογράφου)  
e.g. The **critic** didn't like the film, so he gave it a very bad review in the newspaper.  
**Der.:** critical (adj), criticise (v)

## UNIT 1

- 1.195 **enthusiast** /ɪnˈθjuːziæst/ (n) = sb who is interested in sth, such as a hobby / λάτρης, οπαδός  
e.g. *Ted is a film **enthusiast**; he's a massive fan of science fiction films.*  
**Der.:** enthusiastic (adj)
- 1.196 **autobiography** /ˌɔːtəbaɪˈɒɡrəfi/ (n) = a book based on sb's life story and written by the same person / αυτοβιογραφία  
e.g. *The book was an **autobiography** and featured all of the key events in the politician's life.*  
**Der.:** autobiographical (adj)
- 1.197 **childish** /tʃaɪldɪʃ/ (adj) = immature / παιδιάστικός  
e.g. *Denny can be very **childish** and behave terribly if he doesn't get what he wants.*
- 1.198 **effective** /ɪˈfektɪv/ (adj) = successful / αποτελεσματικός  
e.g. *The new cleaning product is very **effective**; it gets rid of lots of stubborn stains.*  
**Der.:** effectiveness (n)  
**Opp.:** ineffective
- 1.199 **nerve** /nɜːv/ (n) = the courage needed to do sth / θάρρος, «κότσια»  
e.g. *Tom wasn't sure if he would have the **nerve** to be able to confront Jack, but in the end he found the guts to say 'no'.*  
**Der.:** nervous (adj)

### OPEN CLOZE (p. 17)

- 1.200 **foundation** /faʊnˈdeɪʃən/ (n) = an organisation set up to support/do sth / ίδρυμα (φιλανθρωπικό)  
e.g. *The charitable **foundation** builds schools for children in Africa.*
- 1.201 **tribe** /traɪb/ (n) = an organised group of people who share a culture and language / φυλή  
e.g. *The region has many **tribes** with their own unique cultures and dialects.*  
**Der.:** tribal (adj)
- 1.202 **raise** /reɪz/ (v) = to care for people/animals until they are fully grown / ανατρέφω (παιδί), εκτρέφω (ζώα)  
e.g. *The farmer **raises** cows on his land from calves to adults.*
- 1.203 **cattle** /kætəl/ (n) = a large group of cows kept for farming / τα βοοειδή, οι αγελάδες  
e.g. *The farm has two hundred **cattle** that they use for producing milk.*
- 1.204 **become aware of sth** (phr) = to realise sth / συνειδητοποιώ κάτι, το αντιλαμβάνομαι  
e.g. *Henry's teachers **became aware of** his singing talent after he performed at a school concert.*
- 1.205 **pursue a career** (phr) = to try to get a job in a specific industry / ακολουθώ μια σταδιοδρομία  
e.g. *After studying journalism at university, Mick decided to **pursue a career** at a major newspaper.*

- 1.206 **federation** /fedəˈreɪʃən/ (n) = an organised group responsible for promoting sport / ομοσπονδία  
e.g. *The sports **federation** in Tim's country helps to promote martial arts across the nation.*
- 1.207 **cross-country** /krɒs ˈkʌntri/ (adj) = from one side of a country to the other / απ' το ένα άκρο της χώρας στο άλλο  
e.g. *The **cross-country** race starts at the east coast and moves across forests and mountain ranges.*
- 1.208 **found** /faʊnd/ (v) = to begin an organisation, charity or colony / ιδρύω (φιλανθρωπική οργάνωση, αποικία)  
e.g. *The charity **was founded** by local residents in 1975, and has now grown to be the biggest in the area.*
- 1.209 **conflict** /kɒnflikt/ (n) = war / σύγκρουση, διαμάχη  
e.g. *The **conflict** in the country has led to fighting between the government and rebels.*
- 1.210 **rival** /raɪvəl/ (adj) = competing against other people or groups in the same region / αντίπαλος  
e.g. *The **rival** tribes in the area have been fighting for the city for the last ten years.*  
**Der.:** rivalry (n)
- 1.211 **lay down the weapons** (idm) = to stop fighting / αφήνω κάτω τα όπλα, σταματώ τον πόλεμο  
e.g. *The two armies agreed to **lay down their weapons** and finally end the war.*
- 1.212 **significant** /sɪɡnɪfɪkənt/ (adj) = important; substantial / αξιόλογος, σημαντικός  
e.g. *The new government policy has had a **significant** impact on business and has seen the economy rapidly improving.*  
**Der.:** significance (n)  
**Opp.:** insignificant
- 1.213 **impact (on sth)** /ɪmpækt/ (n) = a strong influence on sth / αντίκτυπος, επίδραση (σε κάτι)  
e.g. *The media attention has had a substantial **impact** on the charity; many more people are donating now.*
- 1.214 **access** /ækses/ (n) = the ability to use or experience sth / πρόσβαση  
e.g. *The new school has given **access** to education for all children in the region.*  
**Der.:** accessible (adj)

### MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 17)

- 1.215 **decisive** /dɪˈsaɪsɪv/ (adj) = able to act quickly and confidently / αποφασιστικός  
e.g. *Terry is a **decisive** person who moves fast and grabs opportunities when they arise.*  
**Opp.:** indecisive

## UNIT 2

## GRAMMAR (pp. 18-25)

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 18)

- 2.1 **misplace (sth)** /ˌmɪsˈpleɪs/ (v) = to forget where sth is and lose it as a result / χάνω (κάτι γιατί δε θυμάμαι πού το έβαλα)  
e.g. *Jon wasn't able to find his phone; he seems to **have misplaced** it somewhere.*  
**Der.:** misplacement (n)
- 2.2 **admit (sb to a place)** /ədˈmɪt/ (v) = to allow sb to enter a place / επιτρέπω (σε κάποιον να μπει κάπου)  
e.g. *You can only **be admitted** to the event if you have a ticket that allows entry.*  
**Der.:** admission (n), admissible (adj), admittance (n)
- 2.3 **sheer** /ʃɪə/ (adj) = nothing other than that / αυτό και μόνο  
e.g. *What Paul just said to us was **sheer** nonsense; I've never heard something so completely wrong.*
- 2.4 **award (sb sth)** /əˈwɔːd/ (v) = to present sth to sb as a prize / απονέμω (κάτι σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *Ted's school **awarded** him with a certificate for being the best student in his class.*
- 2.5 **literature** /ˈlɪtrətʃə/ (n) = novels, poetry, etc / λογοτεχνία  
e.g. *Erika's favourite work of **literature** is Charles Dickens' famous book 'Oliver Twist'.*
- (TO-) INFINITIVE/-ING FORM – PARTICIPLES (p. 19)**
- 2.6 **purpose** /ˈpʊːrps/ (n) = the reason for sth happening or existing / σκοπός, λόγος (που υπάρχει ή συμβαίνει κάτι)  
e.g. *The **purpose** of a cycle helmet is to protect a rider from injury if they fall off their bike.*  
**Der.:** purposeful (adj), purposeless (adj)
- 2.7 **recover** /rɪˈkʌvə/ (v) = to get better from an illness / αναρρώνω, συνέρχομαι  
e.g. *After some rest, Agatha finally **recovered** from her cold and felt much better.*  
**Der.:** recovery (n)
- 2.8 **expect** /ɪkˈspekt/ (v) = to believe that sth will happen / περιμένω (ότι θα γίνει κάτι)  
e.g. *Rick **expects** that Jane will come to the café today because she usually does on Thursdays.*  
**Der.:** expectation (n), expectant (adj)
- 2.9 **delighted** /dɪˈlaɪtɪd/ (adj) = very happy / πολύ χαρούμενος  
e.g. *Tim is **delighted** with his new car; he absolutely loves it!*
- 2.10 **construction** /kənˈstrʌkʃən/ (n) = the way in which words are arranged in sentences / σύνταξη φράσης  
e.g. *You can use **constructions** like 'too' and 'enough' with the to-infinitive in a sentence.*
- 2.11 **go round** /gəʊ ˈraʊnd/ (phr v) = (of food, etc) to be enough for everyone / (για φαγητό κ.λπ.) επαρκεί για όλους  
e.g. *You can take a big slice of cake if you want; there's enough to **go round**.*
- 2.12 **unsatisfactory** /ʌnˌsætɪsˈfæktəri/ (adj) = unacceptable / απογοητευτικός  
e.g. *Peter wasn't happy with the meal; the food was very **unsatisfactory** and quite disappointing.*  
**Opp.:** satisfactory
- 2.13 **to tell you the truth** (phr) = to be honest / για να πω την αλήθεια  
e.g. *It seems like a nice town at first, but **to tell you the truth**, it's not actually that great.*
- 2.14 **to be honest** (phr) = to be truthful / για να είμαι ειλικρινής  
e.g. *This laptop is OK but, **to be honest**, I prefer my old one; it is much better.*
- 2.15 **omit (sth)** /əˈmɪt/ (v) = to not include sth in sth / παραλείπω  
e.g. *Martin decided to **omit** complex vocabulary from his article and not include many technical terms.*  
**Der.:** omission (n)
- 2.16 **anticipate** /ænˈtɪsɪpeɪt/ (v) = to expect sth to happen / προσδοκώ, περιμένω (ότι θα γίνει κάτι)  
e.g. *The company **anticipates** that profits will rise this year thanks to increased numbers of customers.*  
**Der.:** anticipation (n), anticipatory (adj)
- 2.17 **appreciate** /əˈpriːʃɪeɪt/ (v) = to value sb/sth / εκτιμώ (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. *Demi really **appreciates** her sister and always tells her how important she is to her.*  
**Der.:** appreciation (n), appreciative (adj)
- 2.18 **avoid** /əˈvɔɪd/ (v) = to stay away from sth/sb / αποφεύγω (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. *Luke **is avoiding** Terry; he doesn't want to see him after their argument.*
- 2.19 **excuse** /ɪkˈskjuːs/ (v) = to forgive sb/sth / συγχωρώ (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. *Mary **excused** John's outburst and forgave him for being rude.*  
**Der.:** excusable (adj)
- 2.20 **involve** /ɪnˈvɒlv/ (v) = to include sth as part of sth else / περιλαμβάνω, συνεπάγομαι  
e.g. *The research project **involves** collecting data from surveys and interviews.*  
**Der.:** involvement (n)
- 2.21 **object (to sth)** /əbˈdʒekt/ (v) = to oppose sth or show dislike towards it / αντιτίθεται (σε κάτι), διαφωνώ  
e.g. *Laura **objected** to being told that her report hadn't been good enough; she'd worked really hard on it.*  
**Der.:** objection (n), objective (adj/n), objectionable (adj)

## UNIT 2

- 2.22 **postpone** /pəʊst'pəʊn/ (v) = to not do sth immediately / αναβάλλω κάτι  
e.g. The team had to **postpone** the match and move it to the following week because of bad weather.  
**Der.:** postponement (n)
- 2.23 **prevent** /prɪ'vent/ (v) = to stop sth from happening / εμποδίζω κάτι  
e.g. You should brush your teeth twice a day to **prevent** gum disease and keep your teeth healthy.  
**Der.:** prevention (n), preventive (adj)
- 2.24 **quit** /kwɪt/ (v) = to give up or stop doing sth / σταματώ (κάτι που έκανα), παρατώ  
e.g. The training schedule at the gym was too hard, so Jane decided to **quit** and try something else.  
**Der.:** quitter (n)
- 2.25 **recollect** /rɪkə'lekt/ (v) = to remember sth / φέρνω κάτι στην μνήμη μου, θυμάμαι  
e.g. The girl seemed to know me but I **don't recollect** ever having met her; she wasn't familiar at all!  
**Der.:** recollection (n)
- 2.26 **resent** /rɪ'zent/ (v) = to feel bitter about sb/sth because you consider them unfair / απεχθάνομαι, μισώ (λόγω αδικίας)  
e.g. Fiona **resents** people saying that she doesn't deserve her job; she's very qualified and earned everything that she has.  
**Der.:** resentful (adj), resentment (n)
- 2.27 **resist** /rɪ'zɪst/ (v) = to stop yourself from doing sth that you know you shouldn't / αντιστέκομαι (σε κάτι)  
e.g. Eric **resisted** the urge to eat some cake because he wanted to keep his diet.  
**Der.:** resistance (n), resistant (adj), resistible (adj)
- 2.28 **it's no use** (phr) = it's pointless / δεν ωφελεί, δεν έχει νόημα  
e.g. **It's no use** arguing with Bob; he'll never accept that he is wrong.
- 2.29 **it's (not) worth** (phr) = it's (not) advisable to do sth / αξίζει/δεν αξίζει (να κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. To be honest, **it's not worth** selling your car; you won't get much money for it anyway.
- 2.30 **what's the use of** (phr) = why bother / τι ωφελεί (να κάνω κάτι);  
e.g. **What's the use of** wearing a hood under an umbrella? The umbrella will already keep your head dry.
- 2.31 **can't help** (phr) = to be unable to stop doing sth / δεν μπορώ να κάνω αλλιώς  
e.g. I love chocolate so much that whenever I find some, I **can't help** eating it.
- 2.32 **there's no point (in)** (phr) = it's a waste of time / δεν ωφελεί, είναι χάσιμο χρόνου  
e.g. **There's no point** in cooking; Frank has already ordered food to be delivered.

- 2.33 **can't stand** (phr) = to hate sb/sth / δεν ανέχομαι/ αντέχω (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. Janice **can't stand** Lewis; she finds him very rude and unpleasant.
- 2.34 **in addition to** (phr) = as well as / εκτός από, επιπλέον  
e.g. **In addition to** a new car, Owen also has a motorbike.
- 2.35 **have a hard/difficult time** (phr) = to encounter difficulty / έχω δυσκολία  
e.g. We should help Jim with the bill; **he's having a hard time** ever since he lost his job.
- 2.36 **incomplete** /ɪn'kəm'pli:t/ (adj) = not finished / ημιτελής, ανολοκλήρωτος  
e.g. Helen's house is still **incomplete**; she hasn't finished all the building work yet.  
**Opp.:** complete

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 20)

- 2.37 **have a good excuse for** (phr) = to have a valid reason for (not) doing sth / έχω μια καλή δικαιολογία  
e.g. I hope you **have a good excuse for** not doing your homework yet; I'd love to hear the reason.

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 20)

- 2.38 **sophisticated** /sə'fɪstɪkəɪtɪd/ (adj) = elegant / εκλεπτυσμένος, εξελιγμένος  
e.g. Dennis is a very **sophisticated** man who always wears smart suits and behaves in a classy manner.  
**Opp.:** unsophisticated
- 2.39 **await (sb)** /ə'weɪt/ (v) = to be waiting for sb / περιμένω κάποιον  
e.g. The company **is awaiting** Mr Richard tomorrow morning.
- 2.40 **grand** /grænd/ (adj) = impressive / μεγαλοπρεπής, εντυπωσιακός  
e.g. The huge hotel was **grand** and looked very expensive.
- 2.41 **enchanted** /ɪn'tʃɑ:mɪd/ (adj) = delighted / μαγεμένος, γοητευμένος  
e.g. The stunning scenery will leave visitors **enchanted** by its incredible beauty.  
**Opp.:** disenchanted
- 2.42 **trade** /treɪd/ (n) = the activity of buying and selling products / εμπόριο  
e.g. **Trade** in the country has increased since it started exporting and importing goods to and from Europe.  
**Der.:** trader (n)
- 2.43 **pace** /peɪs/ (n) = the speed at which sth happens / ρυθμός, ταχύτητα  
e.g. The **pace** of growth in the country was very slow after it isolated itself from its trading partners.
- 2.44 **literally** /lɪtərəli/ (adv) = actually / πράγματι  
e.g. The theatre was packed; there were **literally** no empty seats.



- 2.45 **convenience store** /kən'vi:niəns ,stɔ:/ (n) = a mini market usually open 24 hours a day / παντοπωλείο (συνήθως ανοικτό 24 ώρες)  
e.g. Scott went to the **convenience store** to buy some groceries for the weekend.
- 2.46 **vibrant** /'vaɪbrənt/ (adj) = lively / ζωηρός, γεμάτος ζωντάνια  
e.g. The city has a buzzing **vibrant** atmosphere, full of energy and life.  
**Der.:** vibrancy (n)

## EXERCISE 6 (p. 21)

- 2.47 **it turns out** (phr) = it happens, usually in an unexpected way / αποδεικνύεται, καταλήγει  
e.g. I thought I would meet Jim after work but, as **it turned out**, I met Jason instead.
- 2.48 **priority** /praɪ'ɒəti/ (n) = sth that is the most important thing to do / προτεραιότητα  
e.g. Finding a job is a **priority** for Tom right now; he really needs to start earning money.  
**Der.:** prioritise (v)
- 2.49 **suburb** /sʌbɜ:b/ (n) = an area of housing on the outskirts of a town or city / προάστιο  
e.g. Rebecca's house in the **suburbs** is about half an hour away from the city centre.  
**Der.:** suburban (adj)
- 2.50 **live off (sth)** /lɪv ɒf/ (phr v) = to use sth to provide you with food or money / ζω από κάτι  
e.g. Eric **lives off** the land by growing his own fruit and vegetables.

## EXERCISE 7 (p. 21)

- 2.51 **drill** /dri:l/ (v) = to make holes in a surface with a power tool / ανοίγω τρύπα με τρυπάνι  
e.g. The builder **drilled** some holes in the wall so he could insert screws.

## VERBS TAKING TO-INFINITIVE OR -ING FORM WITHOUT A CHANGE IN MEANING (p. 21)

- 2.52 **permit (sb to do sth)** /pə'mɪt/ (v) = to allow sb to do sth / επιτρέπω (σε κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Fred **permitted** Jack to borrow his tablet after the younger boy had asked nicely.  
**Der.:** permission (n), permissive (adj), permissible (adj)
- 2.53 **require (sb to do sth)** /rɪ'kwaɪə/ (v) = to order sb to do sth / απαιτώ (από κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Completing this project **requires** you to do a lot of extra hours.  
**Der.:** requirement (n)

- 2.54 **encourage (sb to do sth)** /ɪn'kʌrɪdʒ/ (v) = to make sb feel better and give them confidence to do sth / ενθαρρύνω (κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Scott's talk **encouraged** Simon not to lose hope, and continue working hard towards his goals.  
**Der.:** encouragement (n)  
**Opp.:** discourage

## EXERCISE 8 (p. 21)

- 2.55 **in advance** (phr) = before a specific time / προκαταβολικά, από πριν  
e.g. Helen booked tickets for the show **in advance** so she wouldn't have to queue at the box office.
- 2.56 **renew** /rɪ'nju:/ (v) = to replace sth with a new version, or extend the validity of sth / ανανεώνω  
e.g. Bob had to **renew** his passport and get a new one before he went on holiday.  
**Der.:** renewal (n), renewable (adj)
- 2.57 **vacate** /və'keɪt/ (v) = to leave a place / εκκενώνω, αδειάζω (ένα μέρος)  
e.g. Vicky has to **vacate** her hotel room before twelve o'clock and check out at reception.  
**Der.:** vacation (n), evacuate (v), vacant (adj)

## TO-INFINITIVE OR -ING FORM (p. 22)

- 2.58 **have second thoughts** (phr) = to reconsider sth and change your opinion / αλλάζω γνώμη, μετανιώνω  
e.g. After Rob sold his car, he started **having second thoughts** and wondered if he'd made the right decision.
- 2.59 **misbehave** /mɪsbɪ'heɪv/ (v) = to act badly or rudely / συμπεριφέρομαι άσχημα  
e.g. The children were punished for **misbehaving** and being very naughty.  
**Der.:** misbehaviour (n)  
**Opp.:** behave
- 2.60 **instead of** /ɪn'stɛd əv/ (prep) = in place of / αντί για  
e.g. Denise decided to have tea **instead of** coffee this morning.
- 2.61 **attempt (to do sth)** /ə'tempt/ (v) = to try to do sth / επιχειρώ (να κάνω κάτι), προσπαθώ  
e.g. Lindsay **attempted** to lift the large suitcase but it was too heavy for her, so she had to put it down.
- 2.62 **cut down (on sth)** /kʌt 'daʊn/ (phr v) = to reduce the amount of sth / μειώνω, περιορίζω (την ποσότητα από κάτι)  
e.g. Since Vicky was on a diet, she decided to **cut down** on sweets and eat much less sugary food.
- 2.63 **cease (sth)** /si:s/ (v) = to stop sth / σταματώ κάτι  
e.g. The soldiers were told to **cease** fire and retreat to the mountains.  
**Der.:** incessant (adj), unceasing (adj)
- 2.64 **cut in (on sb)** /kʌt 'ɪn/ (phr v) = to interrupt sb / διακόπτω κάποιον  
e.g. Harry **cut in** while Jim was speaking and started talking over him.

## UNIT 2

- 2.65 **inconvenience** /ɪnkən'vi:niəns/ (n) = a state that causes problems or difficulties / ταλαιπωρία, αναστάτωση  
e.g. *The power cut was a real **inconvenience**, which created lots of problems for people in the building.*  
**Opp.:** convenience
- 2.66 **hesitate (to do sth)** /hezɪteɪt/ (v) = to delay doing sth out of fear or doubt / διστάζω (να κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. *Ben **hesitated** for a moment before calling Norman because he felt anxious about what he might say.*  
**Der.:** hesitant (adj), hesitation (n)
- 2.67 **be stung** /bi 'stʌŋ/ (v) = to be bitten by an insect or wounded by a plant or animal / με τσιμπάει (ένα έντομο), με κεντρίζει (ένα φυτό)  
e.g. *Mike **was stung** by a wasp and was left with a burning pain on his arm.*

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 22)

- 2.68 **filthy** /fɪlθi/ (adj) = very dirty / πολύ βρώμικος  
e.g. *The house was a terrible mess; Linda had never seen it so **filthy** before.*
- 2.69 **spoil (sth)** /spɔɪl/ (v) = to ruin sth / καταστρέφω κάτι, χαλάω  
e.g. *Kim didn't want to **spoil** Jane's plans, so she agreed to do whatever her sister wanted.*  
**Der.:** spoiler (n), spoilage (n), spoil (adj)

### EXERCISE 10 (p. 23)

- 2.70 **put (sth) off** /pʊt 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to delay sth / αναβάλλω κάτι  
e.g. *Norman **put off** cooking dinner because he was tired and wanted to relax for a little while.*
- 2.71 **tune** /tju:n/ (n) = a piece of music or melody / σκοπός (τραγουδιού), μελωδία  
e.g. *The song is Fran's favourite **tune**; she loves listening to it.*  
**Der.:** tuner (n)
- 2.72 **perfect (sth)** /pə'fekt/ (v) = to practise sth until it is flawless / τελειοποιώ κάτι  
e.g. *Jason spent years **perfecting** his painting technique and making it the best it could be.*  
**Der.:** perfection (n)

### EXERCISE 11 (p. 23)

- 2.73 **reliable** /rɪ'laɪəbəl/ (adj) = trustworthy and likely to do a good job / αξιόπιστος, φερέγγυος  
e.g. *Wendy is the most **reliable** worker we have; she always does a great job.*  
**Der.:** reliability (n)  
**Opp.:** unreliable
- 2.74 **otherwise** /ə'ðəwaɪz/ (adv) = or else / ειδάλλως  
e.g. *I'll take the fish out of the freezer now, **otherwise** it won't be defrosted in time for me to cook it later.*

### EXERCISE 12 (p. 24)

- 2.75 **a dream come true** (phr) = sth that you have desired has finally happened / ένα όνειρό μου γίνεται πραγματικότητα  
e.g. *Being in Santorini is **a dream come true**; I've wanted to visit the island for years!*
- 2.76 **brehtaking view** (phr) = remarkable scenery / θέα που σου κόβει την ανάσα  
e.g. *The top of the mountain has a **brehtaking view** of the entire valley; you can see for miles!*
- 2.77 **unspoilt** /ʌn'spɔɪlt/ (adj) = (of a place) undamaged / (για ένα μέρος) άθικτο, παρθένο  
e.g. *The white sand beach was an **unspoilt** paradise, with no signs of human activity anywhere.*
- 2.78 **provide (sb with sth)** /prə'vaɪd/ (v) = to give sb sth / δίνω (κάτι σε κάποιον), του το παρέχω  
e.g. *The training course **provided** Jim with all the skills that he needed for his job.*  
**Der.:** provider (n), provision (n/v)
- 2.79 **force (sb to do sth)** /fɔ:s/ (v) = to compel sb to do sth / εξαναγκάζω (κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. *The bad weather and rain **forced** Gloria to go inside even though she didn't want to.*  
**Der.:** forceful (adj), forcible (adj)

### PARTICIPLES (p. 24)

- 2.80 **lecture** /'lektʃə/ (n) = a talk given to students by a professor / διάλεξη, πανεπιστημιακό μάθημα  
e.g. *The students have a history **lecture** at two o'clock with Professor Jones.*  
**Der.:** lecturer (n)

### EXERCISE 13 (p. 24)

- 2.81 **attitude** /æ'tɪtʃu:d/ (n) = an opinion or way of behaving as a result of this / στάση, συμπεριφορά  
e.g. *Will has a terrible **attitude**; he's really rude and behaves very badly.*  
**Der.:** attitudinal (adj)
- 2.82 **turn up** /tɜ:n 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to arrive at a place / εμφανίζομαι (σ' ένα μέρος), φθάνω  
e.g. *It was five o'clock when Matt finally **turned up** two hours late.*

### REVISION 2 (p. 25)

- 2.83 **mistreat (sb/sth)** /mɪ'stri:t/ (v) = to act badly or cruelly towards sb/sth / κακομεταχειρίζομαι (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. *The charity rescues animals that **are mistreated** and abused by their owners.*  
**Der.:** mistreatment (n)
- 2.84 **sell out** /,sel 'aʊt/ (phr v) = (of tickets) there are no more left / (για εισιτήρια) εξαντλούνται  
e.g. *The tickets all **sold out** within half an hour; we don't have any seats at the event left at all!*

- 2.85 **starve** /sta:v/ (v) = to be very hungry / πεθαίνω της πείνας  
e.g. *Do we have any food? I'm **starving** because I haven't eaten anything all day.*  
**Der.:** starvation (n)
- 2.86 **blunt** /blʌnt/ (adj) = not sharp / στομωμένος, μη κοφτερός  
e.g. *The knife wouldn't cut the food because the blade was **blunt** and didn't have a sharp edge.*  
**Der.:** bluntness (n)  
**Opp.:** sharp
- 2.87 **sharpen** /ʃɑ:pən/ (v) = to give sth a point or thin edge / ξύνω κάτι, ακονίζω  
e.g. *Lucy **sharpened** her pencil to give it a sharp point for writing.*  
**Der.:** sharpener (n)
- 2.88 **excessive** /ik'sesɪv/ (adj) = above a required amount or limit / υπέρμετρος, υπερβολικός  
e.g. *The man was given a speeding ticket for driving at an **excessive** speed, well above 50 mph.*

## VOCABULARY – TRAVEL & TOURISM (pp. 26-27)

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 26)

- 2.89 **hitchhike** /hɪtʃhaɪk/ (v) = to ride in sb else's vehicle with them / ταξιδεύω κάνοντας ομοστόπ  
e.g. *Jerry didn't have any money for a bus, so he decided to **hitchhike** and get a lift instead.*  
**Der.:** hitchhiker (n)
- 2.90 **track** /træk/ (n) = a pair of long metal bars on which trains travel / τροχιά τρένου  
e.g. *The **track** that runs alongside the river carries trains to the city centre.*
- 2.91 **courette** /ku:'ʃet/ (n) = a folding bed inside a train carriage or boat / κουκέτα  
e.g. *The night train has **couettes** for passengers to pull down and sleep on.*
- 2.92 **dock** /dɒk/ (n) = an area of water in a port that is used by boats to unload cargo / αποβάθρα  
e.g. *There are lots of ships in the **dock** at the moment loading goods.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 26)

- 2.93 **city break** /sɪti breɪk/ (n) = a short holiday in a city / σύντομες διακοπές σε μια πόλη  
e.g. *Emma decided to go on a short **city break** to Paris for the weekend.*

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 26)

- 2.94 **fully-booked** /fʊli 'bʊkt/ (adj) = sold out / τελείως γεμάτος/πλήρης  
e.g. *Henry couldn't find a ticket to Berlin; all the flights were **fully-booked**.*

- 2.95 **reservation** /ˌrezə'veɪʃən/ (n) = a service, seat, table or room that is held for you / κράτηση (θέσης, τραπεζιού κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *Tom and Laura have a **reservation** at a nice restaurant in town; they booked the table last week.*

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 27)

- 2.96 **corruption** /kə'rʌpʃən/ (n) = illegal or immoral behaviour by people in authority / διαφθορά (των πολιτικών)  
e.g. *The widespread **corruption** by politicians caused them to lose the trust of voters.*
- 2.97 **ransom** /rænsəm/ (n) = an amount of money demanded in order to return sb who has been kept against their will / λύτρα  
e.g. *The kidnappers demanded a **ransom** of three million dollars in order to return the man to his family.*

### WORDS OFTEN CONFUSED (p. 27)

- 2.98 **drive (sth)** /draɪv/ (v) = to control a motor vehicle such as a car / οδηγώ  
e.g. *Frank **drove** his car down Smith Street and stopped outside the supermarket.*  
**Der.:** driver (n)
- 2.99 **ride (sth)** /raɪd/ (v) = 1) to sit on a bike or a horse and control its movement; 2) to sit in a vehicle, such as a bus, while it travels / 1) ιππεύω, καβαλάω, 2) καλύπτω απόσταση (με τρένο, λεωφορείο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *1) Mandy loves going fast when she **rides** her bike in the park. 2) Karen usually reads the paper while she **rides** the bus to work.*  
**Der.:** rider (n)
- 2.100 **sail (sth)** /seɪl/ (v) = to control a boat or ship and make it move across the water / κυβερνώ (σκάφος στη θάλασσα)  
e.g. *The family was looking forward to **sailing** their yacht around the Greek islands in the summer.*  
**Der.:** sailor (n)

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 28-29)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 28)

- 2.101 **suspect** /sʌspekt/ (n) = sb who the police believe committed a crime / ο ύποπτος  
e.g. *The man is a **suspect** in the case because witnesses told the police that they saw him near the scene of the crime.*  
**Der.:** suspicion (n), suspicious (adj)
- 2.102 **rush hour** /rʌʃ aʊə/ (n) = the busiest period to travel on the road or by public transport / η ώρα αιχμής, με τη μεγαλύτερη κυκλοφορία  
e.g. *Mary avoids driving to work during **rush hour** and she prefers to travel by train.*

## UNIT 2

### WORD FORMATION (p. 28)

- 2.103 **breath** /breθ/ (n) = the air that you put in and out of your lungs / αναπνοή, ανάσα  
e.g. Erika took a deep **breath** through her mouth before she dived under the water.  
**Der.:** breathless (adj)
- 2.104 **dominance** /dɒmɪnəns/ (n) = the quality of sth being the most powerful thing over others / επικράτηση, κυριαρχία  
e.g. The company had total **dominance** over the industry last year; no one else sold more products than them.
- 2.105 **figure (sth) out** /fɪgər 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to work sth out / καταλαβαίνω, βρίσκω λύση (σε κάτι)  
e.g. Julie spoke to her friend so that they could **figure out** together how to solve the problem.
- 2.106 **wealth** /welθ/ (n) = a large amount of money that sb has / μεγάλη περιουσία, πλούτος  
e.g. The businessman has a lot of **wealth**; he's earned millions.  
**Der.:** wealthy (adj)
- 2.107 **relevance (to sth)** /rɪləvəns/ (n) = connection (with sth) / σχέση (με κάτι)  
e.g. Amy's point, while interesting, didn't really have any **relevance** to the discussion and was rather random.  
**Opp.:** irrelevance
- 2.108 **worth** /wɜːθ/ (n) = the value that sb/sth has / αξία  
e.g. The **worth** of Tom's new car is thirty thousand pounds, but he bought it for much less.  
**Der.:** worthy (adj), worthless (adj), worthwhile (adj)
- 2.109 **value** /væljuː/ (n) = how useful sb/sth is / αξία, χρησιμότητα  
e.g. Marge is of great **value** to the company; she's really helpful and a great team player.  
**Der.:** valuable (adj), valueless (adj), invaluable (adj), evaluate (v)
- 2.110 **refreshed** /rɪ'frɛʃt/ (adj) = rested and energetic / αναζωογονημένος  
e.g. After a good night's sleep, Bobby felt **refreshed** and ready for the new day.

### MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 29)

- 2.111 **gist** /dʒɪst/ (n) = the basic meaning of sth / κεντρική ιδέα, βασικό νόημα  
e.g. Although Janet didn't hear everything that Dennis said, she got the **gist** and knew roughly what he wanted.
- 2.112 **including** /ɪn'kluːdɪŋ/ (prep) = not excepting / συμπεριλαμβανομένου  
e.g. The price of the hotel room is fifty pounds **including** breakfast and dinner.  
**Opp.:** excluding

- 2.113 **resident** /rezɪdənt/ (n) = sb who lives in a place / κάτοικος  
e.g. Most **residents** in the area have lived in this place for many years.  
**Der.:** residence (n), residential (adj)
- 2.114 **affect** /ə'fekt/ (v) = to have an impact on sth / επηρεάζω  
e.g. The recent hot weather **has affected** the area causing severe droughts.  
**Der.:** affection (n), affectionate (adj)
- 2.115 **surrounding** /sə'raʊndɪŋ/ (adj) = being all around sth / που περιβάλλει, που βρίσκεται τριγύρω από  
e.g. Rick often walks in the **surrounding** hills that circle his village.
- 2.116 **landmark** /lændmɑːk/ (n) = a building or place that is famous and easy to recognise / διάσημο αξιοθέατο  
e.g. The Eiffel Tower is the most famous **landmark** in the whole of Paris.
- 2.117 **factor** /fæktə/ (n) = an important fact that influences sth / παράγοντας, αιτία  
e.g. The excellent price was a big **factor** that made Tony choose the hotel for his holiday.
- 2.118 **accessible** /ək'sesəbəl/ (adj) = easy to use or get to / προσβάσιμος, προσιτός  
e.g. Budget airlines have made travel **accessible** to millions of people thanks to their low cost.  
**Der.:** accessibility (n)  
**Opp.:** inaccessible
- 2.119 **drop (sb) off** /drɒp 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to take sb to a place in your car and leave them there / πηγαίνω κάποιον με το αυτοκίνητό μου κ.λπ. κάπου  
e.g. The boat **dropped off** passengers at the harbour and will collect them again in the afternoon.
- 2.120 **fed up** /fed 'ʌp/ (adj) = annoyed or bored / μπουχτισμένος, αγανακτισμένος  
e.g. Scott is **fed up** with his delayed flight; he's been waiting for three hours.
- 2.121 **globe** /gləʊb/ (n) = the planet / η υφήλιος, ο κόσμος  
e.g. The company has stores all over the **globe** in hundreds of different countries.  
**Der.:** global (adj), globalisation (n)
- 2.122 **focus (on sth)** /fəʊkəs/ (v) = to concentrate on sth / εστιάζω, συγκεντρώνομαι (σε κάτι)  
e.g. Peter found it difficult to **focus** on his work because he was tired; he couldn't think clearly at all.  
**Der.:** focal (adj)
- 2.123 **decline** /dɪ'klaɪn/ (v) = to get worse / επιδεινώνομαι  
e.g. The quality of the service **has declined** in recent years; it's not as good as it used to be.
- 2.124 **worsen (sth)** /wɜːsən/ (v) = to make sth worse / επιδεινώνω, χειροτερεύω κάτι  
e.g. Tourism can **worsen** the quality of life of the locals.  
**Opp.:** improve

- 2.125 **expand** /ɪk'spænd/ (v) = to become larger / επεκτείνομαι  
*e.g. The city **has expanded** a great deal, and is now much bigger than it was ten years ago.*  
**Der.:** expansion (n), expandable (adj)  
**Opp.:** contract
- 2.126 **weaken** /'wi:kən/ (v) = to become less strong / αποδυναμώνομαι  
*e.g. The fence **has weakened** a lot since the storm; I'm sure it will fall down soon.*  
**Opp.:** strengthen
- 2.127 **vacant** /veɪkənt/ (adj) = available / κενός και διαθέσιμος  
*e.g. I put my bag on the **vacant** seat next to me on the bus.*  
**Der.:** vacancy (n)
- 2.128 **peak season** (phr) = the busiest time period / περίοδος αιχμής  
*e.g. Prices of hotel rooms in the islands are too high during **peak season**.*
- 2.129 **restless** /'restləs/ (adj) = unable to stay still and being full of energy / ανήσυχος, σε διαρκή κίνηση  
*e.g. The boys were **restless** and wouldn't stay in their chairs; they kept asking permission to go out in the garden and play.*  
**Der.:** restlessness (n)
- 2.130 **appeal (to sb)** /ə'pi:l/ (v) = to interest sb / ελκύω κάποιον, του προκαλώ ενδιαφέρον  
*e.g. The thought of going camping really **appeals** to Colin; he'd love to try it.*

### WORD FORMATION (p. 29)

- 2.131 **insurance premium** /ɪn'ʃʊərəns ˌprɪmiəm/ (n) = the amount of money paid to protect your belongings from damage or theft / ασφάλιστρα  
*e.g. Richard doesn't regret insuring his possessions against damage, but his **insurance premium** has gone up by fifty pounds this year.*
- 2.132 **investment** /ɪn'vestmənt/ (n) = the act of putting effort or money into sth to achieve a result / επένδυση  
*e.g. Paying for medical insurance is a good **investment** in your health that will reap a lot of rewards later.*
- 2.133 **healthcare** /'helθkeə/ (n) = the provision of medical treatment / ιατρική περίθαλψη  
*e.g. Dean's company offer **healthcare** as part of their benefits package, so he doesn't have to worry about hospital bills.*
- 2.134 **bother (with sth)** /'bɒðə/ (v) = to worry about sth that you have to do / ανησυχώ (για κάτι), προβληματίζομαι  
*e.g. Ella didn't **bother** with travel insurance because she thought she didn't need it.*  
**Der.:** bothersome (adj)

- 2.135 **caution** /kə:'ʃən/ (n) = great care / μεγάλη προσοχή  
*e.g. You should use **caution** when working with dangerous chemicals so that you won't have an accident.*  
**Der.:** cautious (adj)

## UNIT 3

### GRAMMAR (pp. 30-35)

#### MODAL VERBS (pp. 30-31)

- 3.1 **single** /'sɪŋɡəl/ (adj) = only one / ένας και μόνο  
*e.g. Mike only took a **single** portion of food; he didn't take another serving after the first one.*  
**Der.:** singular (adj/n)
- 3.2 **possibility** /ˌpɒsə'bɪləti/ (n) = a chance that sth might occur / δυνατότητα, ενδεχόμενο  
*e.g. Although there's a **possibility** that we'll see Ted at the event, I doubt that it will happen; Martin said he's unlikely to attend.*
- 3.3 **likely** /'laɪkli/ (adj) = probable / πιθανός  
*e.g. I think it's **likely** to rain today; look at all the clouds in the sky.*  
**Der.:** likelihood (n)  
**Opp.:** unlikely
- 3.4 **probability** /ˌprɒbə'bɪləti/ (n) = the level of likelihood that sth might occur / πιθανότητα  
*e.g. There's a high **probability** that I'll go to Berlin for work next week; I'd say it's about an eighty percent chance.*
- 3.5 **assumption** /ə'sʌmpʃən/ (n) = sth that you believe without proof / υπόθεση, συμπέρασμα (χωρίς αποδείξεις)  
*e.g. Laura made an **assumption** about Tim's character before she had even met him, based totally on the area he was from.*
- 3.6 **permission** /pə'mɪʃən/ (n) = the agreement to allow sb to do sth / άδεια (σε κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
*e.g. Rebecca gave her sister **permission** to borrow her clothes and wear them to the party.*
- 3.7 **excuse (sb from sth)** /ɪk'skju:z/ (v) = to give sb permission not to do sth / απαλλάσσω (κάποιον από κάτι)  
*e.g. The teacher **excused** Henry from doing the project and allowed him to do something else instead.*  
**Der.:** excusable (adj)
- 3.8 **necessity** /nə'sesəti/ (n) = the need to have or do sth / ανάγκη  
*e.g. There is a real **necessity** to conserve water this year; it's become essential due to the drought.*  
**Der.:** necessitate (v)

## UNIT 3

- 3.9 **be obliged (to do sth)** /bi ə'blaɪdɪd/ (v) = to feel that you have to do sth / είμαι υποχρεωμένος (να κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. *Although Jim didn't want to do the chores, he **was obliged** to help as it was the right thing to do.*
- 3.10 **dismiss (sb)** /dɪs'mɪs/ (v) = to fire sb from their job / απολύω (κάποιον απ' την εργασία του)  
e.g. *Rob **was dismissed** from his job as he was always late.*  
**Der.:** dismissal (n), dismissive (adj)
- 3.11 **absence** /æbsəns/ (n) = the fact of sth not existing or being required / απουσία, έλλειψη  
e.g. *The **absence** of evidence meant that there wasn't enough information to prove that the man had committed the crime.*  
**Opp.:** presence
- 3.12 **keep to (sth)** /ki:p tə/ (phr v) = to obey what a law or agreement demands / τηρώ  
e.g. *Don't go too fast; please **keep to** the speed limit!*
- 3.13 **obligation** /ɒblɪ'geɪʃən/ (n) = the fact that you must do sth / υποχρέωση  
e.g. *As a security guard, Henry had an **obligation** to protect customers; it was his duty.*
- 3.14 **request** /rɪ'kwest/ (n) = the act of asking for sth / παράκληση, αίτημα  
e.g. *Jenny made a **request** to the radio station to play her favourite song.*
- 3.15 **prohibition** /prəʊhɪ'bɪʃən/ (n) = the act of not allowing sth to happen / απαγόρευση  
e.g. *The council enforces the **prohibition** of parking outside the town hall; you'll get a ticket if you park here.*
- 3.16 **forbidden** /fə'bɪdən/ (adj) = not allowed / απαγορευμένος  
e.g. *You can't drop litter in the park; it's **forbidden!***  
**Opp.:** permitted
- 3.17 **duty** /dju:ti/ (n) = a strong obligation to do sth / καθήκον  
e.g. *Enforcing the law is the **duty** of all police officers.*
- 3.18 **treat (sb)** /tri:t/ (v) = to behave towards sb in a certain way / συμπεριφέρομαι σε (κάποιον)  
e.g. *Demi is a good boss; she always **treats** her staff very well.*  
**Der.:** treatment (n), mistreat (v)

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 32)

- 3.19 **familiarise (sb with sth)** /fə'mɪliəraɪz/ (v) = to make sb aware of sth / μαθαίνω (κάτι σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *The manager used the meeting to **familiarise** the staff with the new company policy so that they would know what to do.*  
**Der.:** familiarisation (n)

- 3.20 **supply (sb with sth)** /sə'plaɪ/ (v) = to provide (sb with sth) / παρέχω (κάτι σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *The company **supplies** all workers with a uniform that must be worn at work.*  
**Der.:** supplier (n)
- 3.21 **except** /ɪk'sept/ (prep) = apart from / εκτός από  
e.g. *You can go anywhere you want **except** the flower garden; please keep away from it.*  
**Der.:** exception (n), exceptional (adj)
- 3.22 **premises** /premɪsɪz/ (pl n) = the building owned by a company / οι κτιριακές εγκαταστάσεις (μιας εταιρείας)  
e.g. *There are five hundred workers on the **premises**; it's a huge factory.*
- 3.23 **last but not least** (phr) = although mentioned last, it is equally important / τέλος, εξίσου σημαντικό είναι και το ότι  
e.g. ***Last but not least**, remember to wear masks at all times in the factory; it's extremely important.*
- 3.24 **supervisor** /su:pəvaɪzə/ (n) = sb who oversees your work / προϊστάμενος, επόπτης  
e.g. *Ann's **supervisor** makes sure that she does her tasks correctly, as she's only just joined the company.*  
**Der.:** supervisory (adj)
- 3.25 **sort (sth) out** /sɔ:t 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to take care of a problem in order to solve it / καταπιάνομαι με ένα ζήτημα και το τακτοποιώ  
e.g. *If you've got a problem, you should talk to Tony to **sort things out**; I'm sure he'll be happy to help.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 33)

- 3.26 **give (sth) up** /gɪv 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to stop doing sth / σταματώ (κάτι που έκανα), το κόβω  
e.g. *Fiona has decided to **give up** smoking because it's very bad for health.*
- 3.27 **take part in sth** (phr) = to join people in an activity or event / παίρνω μέρος σε κάτι, συμμετέχω  
e.g. *Victor couldn't **take part in** the sports day because he had twisted his ankle.*

### EXPRESSIONS SIMILAR TO MODAL VERBS (p. 34)

- 3.28 **be supposed to do sth** (phr) = to be expected to do sth / υποχρεούμαι να κάνω κάτι (λόγω κανονισμού κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *You **are supposed to** gift-wrap all customer purchases; it's company policy.*
- 3.29 **be to do sth** (phr) = to be told that you must do sth / επιβάλλεται να κάνω κάτι (λόγω νόμου κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *You **are to** report to the manager's office immediately; he wants to see you.*
- 3.30 **obey (sth)** /əʊ'beɪ/ (v) = to do sth as you have been ordered or told / υπακούω σε (κάτι), το τηρώ  
e.g. *The soldiers **obeyed** orders from their commander and quickly marched towards the base.*  
**Der.:** obedient (adj), obedience (n)  
**Opp.:** disobey

## EXERCISE 6 (p. 34)

- 3.31 **valuable** /væljuəbəl/ (adj) = (of an item) expensive / (για αντικείμενο) μεγάλης αξίας  
e.g. The **valuable** ring cost one thousand pounds.  
**Opp.:** valueless, worthless
- 3.32 **footbridge** /'fʊtbrɪdʒ/ (n) = a raised walkway over a train track, river or road / πεζογέφυρα  
e.g. Pedestrians can use the **footbridge** to safely cross the motorway.
- 3.33 **fine** /faɪn/ (n) = an amount of money paid as a punishment / πρόστιμο  
e.g. Colin parked illegally and had to pay a **fine** of fifty pounds to the council.

## REVISION 3 (p. 35)

- 3.34 **underage** /ˌʌndə'reɪdʒ/ (adj) = younger than the minimum age required for an activity / ανήλικος  
e.g. Robin couldn't compete in the adult tournament because he was **underage**; he had to be at least eighteen.
- 3.35 **spread** /spred/ (v) = to cover a place quickly / εξαπλώνομαι  
e.g. The fire **spread** through the area at a terrifying pace because of the strong winds.
- 3.36 **give (sth) away** /gɪv ə'weɪ/ (phr v) = to offer sth that you don't want to sb else / χαρίζω κάτι  
e.g. Robin **gave** his bike **away** to his neighbour because he no longer needed it.
- 3.37 **turn (sth) down** /tɜːn 'daʊn/ (phr v) = to reduce the level of sth, such as a radio, heater or oven / χαμηλώνω την ένταση  
e.g. I think the cake is going to burn; can you **turn down** the oven so it's not so hot?  
**Opp.:** turn (sth) up
- 3.38 **volume** /vɒlju:m/ (n) = the level of sound / ένταση ήχου  
e.g. The **volume** of the TV is very low; can you make it louder please?  
**Der.:** voluminous (adj)
- 3.39 **succeed (in doing sth)** /sək'si:d/ (v) = to manage to do what you intended to / πετυχαίνω, τα καταφέρνω (να κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. Rosa **succeeded** in passing her English exams with A.  
**Der.:** success (n), successful (adj)  
**Opp.:** fail
- 3.40 **get hurt** (phr) = to become injured / τραυματίζομαι, πληγώνομαι  
e.g. Martin **got hurt** falling off his bike; he has a deep cut on his knee.
- 3.41 **go to the trouble to do sth** (phr) = to make an effort to do a task / μπαίνω σε κόπο να κάνω κάτι  
e.g. Jeff **went to the trouble to** bake Jane a pie even though she hadn't asked.

## VOCABULARY – FOOD (pp. 36-37)

## EXERCISE 1 (p. 36)

- 3.42 **boiled** /bɔɪld/ (adj) = cooked in hot water / βραστός  
e.g. The secret to perfect **boiled** eggs is to cook them in hot water for three minutes.
- 3.43 **poached** /pəʊtʃt/ (adj) = cooked gently in warm water / μαγειρεμένος σε βραστό νερό, ποσέ  
e.g. Sandy cooked **poached** fish in her saucepan using plenty of warm water.
- 3.44 **scrambled** /skræmbəld/ (adj) = (of eggs) mixed together and fried / (για αυγά) χτυπητά  
e.g. To make your **scrambled** eggs fluffy, be sure to add a little milk while you whisk them in the pan.
- 3.45 **fried** /fraɪd/ (adj) = cooked in hot oil / τηγανητός  
e.g. Ellen loves crispy **fried** bacon straight from the frying pan.
- 3.46 **roasted** /rəʊstɪd/ (adj) = cooked in the oven / ψητός στο φούρνο  
e.g. The **roasted** chicken had been cooked perfectly in the oven and wasn't dry at all.
- 3.47 **steamed** /sti:mɪd/ (adj) = cooked in hot water vapour / μαγειρεμένος στον ατμό  
e.g. **Steamed** vegetables are very healthy because they aren't cooked in any oil or fat, just a little water.
- 3.48 **baked** /beɪkt/ (adj) = (of bread, potatoes, etc) cooked in an oven / (για ψωμί, πατάτες κ.λπ.) ψητά στο φούρνο  
e.g. **Baked** potatoes are very easy to cook: just wrap them in tin foil and place them in the oven; you don't need oil or anything else.

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 36)

- 3.49 **carton** /kɑːtɒn/ (n) = a cardboard container used for food or drink / χαρτόκουτο  
e.g. Ben opened the **carton** of milk by cutting the edge of the card with scissors.
- 3.50 **loaf** /ləʊf/ (n) = a whole piece of bread / φραντζόλα  
e.g. Martine took a **loaf** of bread from the cupboard and cut some slices with a sharp knife.
- 3.51 **bunch** /bʌntʃ/ (n) = a group of fruit / τσαμπί (σταφύλι, μπανάνες)  
e.g. Buy a **bunch** of bananas; we need at least six.
- 3.52 **can** /kæn/ (n) = a metal container used for storing drinks / μεταλλικό κουτάκι (για αναψυκτικά)  
e.g. Emily drank a **can** of cola at lunchtime because she was thirsty.
- 3.53 **bar** /bɑː/ (n) = food made into a long rectangular shape / πλάκα (σοκολάτας), μπάρα (δημητριακών)  
e.g. Tina broke the **bar** of chocolate into small pieces so that she could share it with her friends.

## UNIT 3

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 36)

- 3.54 **garlic** /gɑ:lɪk/ (n) = a plant similar to an onion with a very strong taste / σκόρδο  
*e.g. Rick always uses **garlic** to add flavour to his food, although not everyone likes the strong taste.*  
**Der.:** garlicky (adj)
- 3.55 **plum** /plʌm/ (n) = a small, round, purple fruit which contains a hard stone like a seed / δαμάσκηνο  
*e.g. Fruits such as **plums** and peaches have large stones in the centre.*
- 3.56 **kiwi** /ki:wi:/ (n) = a small fruit with a hairy brown skin and bright green flesh / ακτινίδιο  
*e.g. You have to remove the skin from a **kiwi** before eating it.*
- 3.57 **dairy product** /deəri ˌprɒdʌkt/ (n) = any food made from milk / γαλακτοκομικό προϊόν  
*e.g. **Dairy products**, such as cheese and yoghurt, are very popular.*
- 3.58 **poultry** /ˈpɒltrɪ/ (n) = the meat of chickens, turkeys and ducks / πουλερικά  
*e.g. Chicken is Anna's favourite **poultry** to cook on Sundays.*
- 3.59 **seafood** /ˈsi:fu:d/ (n) = sea animals such as fish and those with shells that can be eaten / τα θαλασσινά  
*e.g. Derrick likes fish but his favourite **seafood** is lobster.*
- 3.60 **crab** /kræb/ (n) = a sea creature with a shell and large claws / κάβουρας  
*e.g. Nick loves eating cooked **crab** from the shell.*
- 3.61 **cod** /kɒd/ (n) = a large fish with white meat / μπακαλιάρος  
*e.g. **Cod** is a very popular fish used in British fish and chips; its soft white meat is delicious.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 36)

- 3.62 **sour** /saʊə/ (adj) = having an unpleasant sharp taste / ξινός  
*e.g. The food was too **sour** for Mark, so he tried putting some sugar to make it sweeter.*  
**Der.:** sourness (n)  
**Opp.:** sweet
- 3.63 **bitter** /ˈbɪtə/ (adj) = having a strong and unpleasant taste that is not sweet / πικρός  
*e.g. Bella couldn't eat the fruit because it was unripe and had a sharp **bitter** taste.*  
**Der.:** bitterness (n)  
**Opp.:** sweet
- 3.64 **creamy** /kri:mi/ (adj) = having a thick liquid-like texture / κρεμώδης  
*e.g. The sauce was very thick and **creamy** and stuck to Andrew's spoon.*
- 3.65 **spicy** /ˈspaɪsi/ (adj) = (of food) having a pleasantly hot taste / (για φαγητό) καυτερό, πικάντικο  
*e.g. If you don't like very hot food, you should stay away from **spicy** curries with lots of pepper and spices.*

- 3.66 **salty** /ˈsɔ:lti/ (adj) = having a lot of salt / αλμυρός  
*e.g. Unlike sugary snacks, **salty** treats like crisps and nuts aren't sweet at all.*
- 3.67 **sweet** /swi:t/ (adj) = having a sugary taste / γλυκός  
*e.g. Even though this chocolate is sugar-free, it's still very **sweet**.*  
**Der.:** sweetness (n), sweeten (v), sweetener (n)
- 3.68 **greasy** /ˈɡri:si/ (adj) = having a lot of oil / λιπαρός  
*e.g. **Greasy** food, such as fried meat, has a lot of excess oil.*  
**Der.:** greasiness (n)
- 3.69 **pickled onion** (phr) = a bulb-like vegetable that has been kept in vinegar / κρεμμύδι-τουρσί  
*e.g. Kim opened the jar and took a **pickled onion** out of the vinegar to have in her sandwich.*
- 3.70 **crisps** /ˈkrɪps/ (pl n) = cut and fried sliced potatoes sold in small bags / πατατάκια  
*e.g. Potato snacks such as **crisps** are a great treat to have at lunch time.*

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 36)

- 3.71 **mashed** /mæʃt/ (adj) = (of potatoes) crushed / (για πατάτες) πουρές  
*e.g. You need a large bowl when making **mashed** potatoes so that you can mix and crush them together easily.*
- 3.72 **stale** /steɪl/ (adj) = not fresh / μπαγιατίκος  
*e.g. The **stale** bread had been left out for too long and had gone bad.*  
**Der.:** staleness (n)  
**Opp.:** fresh
- 3.73 **freshly squeezed** (phr) = recently crushed by hand in order to extract juice / φρεσκοστυμμένος  
*e.g. Rick makes a glass of **freshly squeezed** orange juice every morning from the fruit in his garden.*

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 36)

- 3.74 **side order** /ˈsaɪd ˌɔ:də/ (n) = an extra dish that accompanies a main course / συνοδευτικό πιάτο  
*e.g. Billy has a steak with a **side order** of roast potatoes.*
- 3.75 **balanced diet** (phr) = a mixture of healthy foods / ισορροπημένη διατροφή  
*e.g. It's important to eat a **balanced diet** with lots of fruit and vegetables.*
- 3.76 **nutrient** /ˈnju:triənt/ (n) = a substance that plants and animals need in order to live / θρεπτικό συστατικό  
*e.g. Food contains lots of essential **nutrients** that we need to grow.*
- 3.77 **grated** /ˈɡreɪtɪd/ (adj) = (of cheese, chocolate, etc) ground into small pieces / (για τυρί, σοκολάτα κ.λπ.) τριμμένη  
*e.g. Peter took some finely **grated** cheese and sprinkled it over his pasta.*



- 3.78 **desert** /deɪzət/ (n) = a large area of sand with no plants / έρημος  
e.g. *The Sahara is a **desert** famous for its huge sand dunes and high temperatures.*  
**Der.:** desertify (v), desertification (n)
- 3.79 **dessert** /dɪ'zɜ:t/ (n) = a sweet eaten after dinner / επιδόρπιο  
e.g. *Angela's favourite **dessert** is chocolate cake.*
- 3.80 **packed lunch** /pækt 'lʌntʃ/ (n) = a meal kept in a small container to be eaten around midday / μεσημεριανό σε πακέτο  
e.g. *Frank's **packed lunch** included sandwiches, a packet of crisps and some sliced fruit.*

## EXERCISE 7 (p. 37)

- 3.81 **attic** /'ætɪk/ (n) = the space at the top of a building directly under the roof / σοφίτα  
e.g. *Jack uses his **attic** under the roof as a storage space for old clothes and possessions.*
- 3.82 **daffodil** /dæ'fɒdɪl/ (n) = a plant with a yellow flower shaped like a bell / ασφόδελος (είδος λουλουδιού)  
e.g. ***Daffodils** grow all over England and you can often see their yellow flowers in spring.*
- 3.83 **flood** /flʌd/ (n) = a large amount of water that has covered the ground / πλημμύρα  
e.g. *The **flood** covered the ground floor of Mike's house, and the water was getting higher and higher.*

## EXERCISE 8 (p. 37)

- 3.84 **brand** /brænd/ (n) = a type of product made by a specific company / μάρκα προϊόντος  
e.g. *Mrs Jones only ever buys one **brand** of toothpaste; she doesn't like dental health products from any other company.*

## WORDS OFTEN CONFUSED (p. 37)

- 3.85 **refuse** /rɪ'fju:z/ (v) = to not agree to do or accept sth / αρνούμαι (κάτι/να κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. *Scott had to turn Tim down and **refuse** his invitation because he wasn't available for the party.*  
**Der.:** refusal (n)  
**Opp.:** accept
- 3.86 **deny** /dɪ'naɪ/ (v) = to say that sth is not true, or to not admit sth / αρνούμαι (ότι κάτι ισχύει), αρνούμαι (να παραδεχτώ κάτι)  
e.g. *Hank **denied** having said what Julian claimed, and refused to admit anything.*  
**Der.:** denial (n), undeniable (adj)
- 3.87 **accusation** /ækjə'zeɪʃən/ (n) = a claim that sb has done sth wrong / κατηγορία (εις βάρος κάποιου)  
e.g. *The woman made an **accusation** that the man had stolen her purse, even though he denied it.*

- 3.88 **false** /fɔ:ls/ (adj) = 1) untrue; 2) fake / 1) ψευδής, λανθασμένος, 2) ψεύτικος, απομίμηση  
e.g. *1) The claim that Lawrence broke the rules was totally **false** and inaccurate. 2) Mr Williams has a **false** tooth made from gold.*  
**Der.:** falsehood (n), falsify (v)
- 3.89 **artificial** /ɑ:trɪ'fɪʃəl/ (adj) = man-made / τεχνητός  
e.g. *The **artificial** flowers are made out of soft silk and other fabric.*  
**Opp.:** natural
- 3.90 **clean** /kli:n/ (adj) = spotless; not dirty / καθαρός, πλυμένος  
e.g. *James has such a **clean** house because he regularly mops the floors and dusts the furniture.*  
**Der.:** cleaner (n), cleanse (v), cleanliness (n)  
**Opp.:** dirty
- 3.91 **clear** /kliə/ (adj) = 1) easy to hear, see or read; 2) (of the sky) not cloudy / 1) ξεκάθαρος, σαφής, 2) (για τον ουρανό) ανέφελος, ξάστερος  
e.g. *1) Wendy has a strong **clear** voice that can be easily understood. 2) There's a beautiful **clear** sky today without a cloud in sight.*  
**Der.:** clarify (v), clearance (n)
- 3.92 **conscience** /kɒnʃəns/ (n) = your ability to judge if your actions are just or unjust / συνείδηση  
e.g. *Norman could never break the law; his **conscience** would never allow him to do something immoral.*  
**Der.:** conscious (adj), consciousness (n)

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 38-39)

## KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 38)

- 3.93 **collapse** /kə'læps/ (v) = to fall down suddenly / καταρρέω  
e.g. *During the earthquake, a lot of buildings **collapsed**; very few are still standing.*  
**Der.:** collapsible (adj)
- 3.94 **on purpose** (phr) = deliberately / εσκεμμένα, επίτηδες  
e.g. *Paul took his brother's biscuit **on purpose**; he knew it wasn't his.*

## WORD FORMATION (p. 38)

- 3.95 **fluent** /flu:ənt/ (adj) = being able to speak a foreign language very well / που μιλάει με ευχέρεια μια ξένη γλώσσα  
e.g. *Sally is **fluent** in French; she can speak the language excellently.*  
**Der.:** fluency (n)
- 3.96 **convenient** /kən'vi:niənt/ (adj) = easy to use and suitable for your needs / βολικός, πρακτικός  
e.g. *It's very **convenient** that there's a supermarket so close to my house; I can get anything I need easily.*  
**Der.:** convenience (n)  
**Opp.:** inconvenient

## UNIT 3

- 3.97 **conscious** /ˈkɒnʃəs/ (adj) = awake / που έχει τις αισθήσεις του  
*e.g. After the accident, Amy wasn't awake at first, but now she is **conscious** and aware of what has happened and where she is.*  
**Der.:** consciousness (n)  
**Opp.:** unconscious
- 3.98 **major** /ˈmeɪdʒə/ (adj) = very important / σημαντικός, κύριος  
*e.g. Fishing is a **major** source of income; the town makes most of its money from the industry.*  
**Der.:** majority (n)  
**Opp.:** minor
- 3.99 **cruel** /ˈkruːəl/ (adj) = mean / βάνανσος, σκληρός  
*e.g. You mustn't be **cruel** or nasty to other children; always be kind and friendly!*  
**Der.:** cruelty (n)  
**Opp.:** kind
- 3.100 **steadily** /ˈstedəli/ (adv) = slowly and gradually / αργά και σταθερά  
*e.g. Prices have been increasing **steadily** over the last few months at a solid pace.*  
**Opp.:** unsteadily
- 3.101 **efficient** /ˈɪfɪjənt/ (adj) = (of a machine) operating in a good manner and without waste / (για μηχανήμα) αποδοτικό  
*e.g. The machine is very **efficient** and uses very little power while running at its best.*  
**Der.:** efficiency (n)  
**Opp.:** inefficient
- 3.102 **aware** /əˈweə/ (adj) = knowing that sth exists / που έχει συνειδητοποιήσει κάτι  
*e.g. Ted's **aware** of the problem; he's already spoken to Jeff about it.*  
**Der.:** awareness (n)  
**Opp.:** unaware
- 3.103 **loyal** /lɔɪəl/ (adj) = supporting sb/sth no matter what / πιστός (σε κάποιον/κάτι)  
*e.g. Alan is a **loyal** friend who always stands by Martin whatever happens.*  
**Der.:** loyalty (n)  
**Opp.:** disloyal
- 3.104 **abundant** /əˈbʌndənt/ (adj) = plentiful / άφθονος, υπεραρκετός  
*e.g. Resources in the area are **abundant**; there are more than enough supplies for everyone in the town.*  
**Der.:** abundance (n)  
**Opp.:** scarce

### WORD FORMATION (p. 39)

- 3.105 **combine** /kəmˈbaɪn/ (v) = to put two or more things together / συνδυάζω  
*e.g. Alex **combined** the different ingredients in one bowl to make her special dish.*  
**Der.:** combination (n)

- 3.106 **gain (sth)** /geɪn/ (v) = to manage to obtain sth / καταφέρνω ν' αποκτήσω, κερδίζω  
*e.g. Vicky **gained** lots of experience while working in Spain that helped her open her own business.*  
**Der.:** gainful (adj)
- 3.107 **document (sth)** /ˈdɒkjʊmənt/ (v) = to record sth / καταγράφω κάτι  
*e.g. Terry **documented** his experiences overseas in a small notebook where he made notes every day.*  
**Der.:** documentary (n)
- 3.108 **campaign** /kæmˈpeɪn/ (n) = an organised activity with a specific goal / οργανωμένη προσπάθεια, καμπάνια  
*e.g. The chef organised a **campaign** to teach children how to learn to cook.*
- 3.109 **ban (sth)** /bæn/ (v) = to forbid sth / απαγορεύω κάτι  
*e.g. The school **banned** mobile phones on school premises and told students to leave them at home.*
- 3.110 **nutritional** /njuːˈtriʃənəl/ (adj) = relating to the substances we take in / θρεπτικός  
*e.g. **Nutritional** meals, such as home-cooked food, have lots of health benefits.*

### OPEN CLOZE (p. 39)

- 3.111 **consumption** /kənˈsʌmpʃən/ (n) = the act of eating and drinking sth / κατανάλωση (φαγητού/ποτού)  
*e.g. Millions of items are produced each year by the food industry for **consumption**, but not everything gets eaten.*
- 3.112 **approximately** /əˈprɒksɪmətli/ (adv) = roughly / κατά προσέγγιση, περίπου  
*e.g. I don't have the exact figure but **approximately** 1.3 million tonnes of food gets thrown away every year.*  
**Opp.:** exactly
- 3.113 **out-of-date** /ˌaʊt əv ˈdeɪt/ (adj) = (of food) stale / (για φαγητό) μπαγιατίτικο  
*e.g. **Out-of-date** food shouldn't be eaten as it's unsafe for consumption.*
- 3.114 **leftover** /ˈleftəʊvəz/ (adj) = (of food) remaining / (για φαγητό) που περισσεύει  
*e.g. Scott put the **leftover** food in the fridge to eat for lunch tomorrow.*
- 3.115 **use-by date** /juːz baɪ ˈdeɪt/ (n) = the date which sth must be used by / ημερομηνία λήξης  
*e.g. The bread has a **use-by date** of March 12th, so you must eat it before then.*
- 3.116 **natural resources** /ˈnætʃərəl rɪˈzɔːsɪz/ (pl n) = minerals, coal, wood, etc / φυσικοί πόροι  
*e.g. The area has lots of **natural resources** such as minerals that can be mined for use.*
- 3.117 **process (sth)** /ˈprəʊses/ (v) = to turn sth into sth else so that it can be used / επεξεργάζομαι κάτι  
*e.g. Materials are **processed** into products that people can use.*  
**Der.:** processor (n), procession (n)

- 3.118 **package (sth)** /ˈpækɪdʒ/ (v) = to put products into containers for sale / συσκευάζω (προϊόντα)  
e.g. The factory **packages** the items so that they can be sent to supermarkets.
- 3.119 **landfill** /ˈlændfɪl/ (n) = the place where rubbish is buried in the ground / χώρος ταφής απορριμμάτων, χωματερή  
e.g. Most household waste is sent to the **landfill** to be disposed of.
- 3.120 **break down** /ˈbreɪk ˈdaʊn/ (phr v) = to decompose / αποσυντίθεται  
e.g. Plastic waste takes hundreds of years to **break down** and crumble.
- 3.121 **greenhouse gases** /ˈɡriːnhaʊs ˌɡæsɪz/ (pl n) = fumes such as carbon dioxide that fill the atmosphere and cause damage to the environment / αέρια του θερμοκηπίου  
e.g. **Greenhouse gases** from human activity fill the atmosphere and contribute to global warming.
- 3.122 **contribute (to sth)** /kənˈtrɪbjʊt/ (v) = to be a cause for sth to happen / συμβάλλω (σε κάτι)  
e.g. Plastic pollution **contributes** to animal extinction by increasing harm to land and sea life.  
**Der.:** contribution (n), contributory (adj), contributor (n)
- 3.123 **ethical** /eθɪkəl/ (adj) = relating to morality / δεοντολογικός, ηθικός  
e.g. The company uses **ethical** practices, such as reducing plastic waste, to help the environment.
- 3.124 **fortunate** /ˈfɔːtʃənət/ (adj) = lucky / τυχερός  
e.g. We should spare a thought for those people who are a lot less **fortunate** and live in poverty.  
**Opp.:** unfortunate
- 3.125 **malnourished** /ˌmæɪˈnɑːrɪʃt/ (adj) = being in bad health due to lack of food or nutrients / υποσιτισμένος  
e.g. People in the area are **malnourished** because they don't have access to enough food.
- 3.126 **distribute (sth)** /dɪˈstrɪbjʊt/ (v) = to give out things to people / διανέμω, μοιράζω  
e.g. The charity **distributes** food to warzones to help starving people.  
**Der.:** distribution (n), distributor (n), distributive (adj)
- 3.127 **evenly** /iːvənli/ (adv) = equally / ισότιμα, δίκαια  
e.g. The food was divided **evenly** so that everyone would have the same amount to eat.  
**Opp.:** unevenly
- 3.128 **stick to (sth)** /ˈstɪk tə/ (phr v) = to decide to do sth and not change the plan / δεν αποκλίνω, μένω πιστός σε (πρόγραμμα)  
e.g. Elliot set himself a diet plan and decided to **stick to** it so that he would reach his target of losing weight.
- 3.129 **wonky** /wɒŋki/ (adj) = not straight or even / στρεβλός, στραβός  
e.g. The table wasn't straight; it was crooked and rather **wonky**.
- 3.130 **discard (sth)** /dɪsˈkɑːd/ (v) = to throw sth away / πετώ στα σκουπίδια  
e.g. Supermarkets often **discard** food that has gone bad.
- 3.131 **food scraps** (phr) = small remaining of food to be discarded / υπολείμματα φαγητού  
e.g. Small **food scraps**, such as peels or shells, should be cleared from plates before they are washed.
- 3.132 **peel** /piːl/ (n) = the skin from a fruit or vegetable that is discarded before eating / φλούδα  
e.g. When he finished eating his apple, Jack threw the **peel** into the rubbish.
- 3.133 **egg shell** /eg ʃel/ (n) = the hard covering of eggs that are discarded before cooking or eating / τσόφλι αυγού  
e.g. When you crack eggs, make sure you don't get any **egg shells** in your bowl.
- 3.134 **compost** /kəmˈpɒst/ (n) = decaying plant material that is collected for use in the soil to help plants grow / κοπρόχυμα, κοπριά από οργανικά υλικά που αποσυντίθενται  
e.g. You can turn old food into **compost** to use in your garden.
- 3.135 **nutrient-rich** /ˌnjuːtrɪənt ˌrɪtʃ/ (adj) = high in substances needed for growth / πλούσιο σε θρεπτικά συστατικά  
e.g. **Nutrient-rich** soil helps plants grow quickly and strongly as it contains all the minerals they need.
- 3.136 **soil** /sɔɪl/ (n) = earth for growing plants in / έδαφος για καλλιέργεια  
e.g. Rob planted his seeds in some **soil** so they would grow into plants.

## UNIT 4

## GRAMMAR (pp. 40-47)

## ORDER OF ADJECTIVES (p. 40)

- 4.1 **alike** /əˈlaɪk/ (adj) = similar / παρόμοιος  
e.g. Ben and his brother look **alike**; they are almost identical.
- 4.2 **ashamed** /əˈʃeɪmd/ (adj) = feeling bad about sth wrong that you have done / ντροπιασμένος  
e.g. Rick is **ashamed** that he spoke so badly to Jude; he's very embarrassed now.
- 4.3 **content** /kənˈtent/ (adj) = pleased / ευχαριστημένος  
e.g. Hannah is **content** with her job and very happy with how things are.  
**Der.:** contentment (n)

## UNIT 4

- 4.4 **derive (sth from sth else)** /dɪˈraɪv/ (v) = to get sth from sth else / αποκομίζω, παίρνω (κάτι από κάτι άλλο)  
*e.g. Erika **derives** great pleasure from helping at the charity; it really makes her happy.*  
**Der.:** derivative (n)
- 4.5 **metaphorically** /ˌmetəˈfɔːrɪkəli/ (adv) = using expressions that describe things or people by referring to sth else with similar qualities / μεταφορικά, όχι κυριολεκτικά  
*e.g. Jason wasn't speaking literally but **metaphorically** when he said that Jim was as strong as a bull.*  
**Opp.:** literally
- 4.6 **silky** /ˈsɪlki/ (adj) = being soft like silk / απαλός, μεταξένιος  
*e.g. Anna's new shampoo gives her very **silky** hair; it's really smooth and shiny.*
- 4.7 **silk** /sɪlk/ (adj) = being made of soft smooth fabric / μεταξωτός, από μετάξι  
*e.g. Thomas loves wearing his white **silk** scarf because it's so soft to the touch.*  
**Der.:** silky (adj)
- 4.8 **stony** /ˈstəʊni/ (adj) = having an expression that shows no kindness / ψυχρός, σκληρός (σαν πέτρα)  
*e.g. Elliot's **stony** expression made him seem cold; he always looked so distant and unsympathetic.*
- 4.9 **stone** /stəʊn/ (adj) = made of a hard material found in the ground / πέτρινος, από πέτρα  
*e.g. The village is full of beautiful **stone** cottages built from material gathered from the area.*  
**Der.:** stony (adj)
- 4.10 **golden** /ˈɡəʊldən/ (adj) = having the colour of a yellow precious metal / χρυσαφένιος, χρυσοκίτρινος  
*e.g. Kevin has long **golden** hair that is bright blonde.*
- 4.11 **gold** /ɡəʊld/ (adj) = made of a yellow precious metal / χρυσός, από χρυσάφι  
*e.g. Tom has a beautiful **gold** watch; it's twenty-four carat.*  
**Der.:** golden (adj)
- 4.12 **feathery** /ˈfeðəri/ (adj) = soft and delicate / απαλός, μαλακός (σαν πούπουλο)  
*e.g. The tree was covered with soft **feathery** leaves that blew in the wind gently.*
- 4.13 **feather** /ˈfeðə/ (adj) = made of soft light things found on the wings and bodies of birds / πουπουλένιος, από φτερά  
*e.g. Robin uses a fluffy **feather** duster to clean all of his furniture.*  
**Der.:** feathery (adj)
- 4.14 **metallic** /məˈtæliːk/ (adj) = having the appearance of a hard material such as steel or iron / που έχει μεταλλικό χρώμα/γυαλίζει σαν μέταλλο  
*e.g. Jim's new car is painted a strong **metallic** colour that shines like silver.*
- 4.15 **metal** /ˈmetəl/ (adj) = made of a hard material such as steel or iron / μεταλλικός, από μέταλλο  
*e.g. The **metal** chairs in the office are made of stainless steel.*  
**Der.:** metallic (adj)
- 4.16 **leathery** /ˈleðəri/ (adj) = having the appearance or feel of tanned animal skin used in shoes and clothes / τραχύς, σκληρός (σαν πετσί)  
*e.g. Jack has **leathery** hands that are worn and very rough because of working in the fields all day.*
- 4.17 **leather** /ˈleðə/ (adj) = (of clothes, shoes, etc) made of tanned animal skin / (για ρούχα, παπούτσια κ.λπ.) δερμάτινα  
*e.g. Tina loves her brown **leather** handbag; the material is very thick and durable.*
- 4.18 **leaden** /ˈledən/ (adj) = (of the body, etc) having an unpleasant feeling / (για το σώμα κ.λπ.) που το αισθάνεσαι βαρύ  
*e.g. Fiona had a **leaden** sensation that left her feeling very uncomfortable and sad.*
- 4.19 **lead** /led/ (adj) = made of a soft grey metal / μολύβδιος, από μόλυβδο  
*e.g. The old house has **lead** pipes that will need to be replaced with a safer metal such as copper.*  
**Der.:** leaden (adj)
- 4.20 **steely** /ˈstiːli/ (adj) = strong and determined / άκαμπτος, σκληρός  
*e.g. Bridget gave them a **steely** look to show that she wasn't going to give up.*
- 4.21 **framework** /ˈfreɪmwɜːk/ (n) = a solid structure that serves to support a structure / σκελετός μιας κατασκευής  
*e.g. The metal shelter is constructed around a solid **framework** built of steel.*

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 40)

- 4.22 **oak** /əʊk/ (adj) = made of a hard wood / δρύινος, από βελανιδιά  
*e.g. The **oak** table is very sturdy because the wood is very strong.*
- 4.23 **woollen** /ˈwʊlən/ (adj) = made of a soft material that comes from sheep / μάλλινος  
*e.g. Eric always wears a thick **woollen** jumper in the winter because it is soft and warm.*
- 4.24 **lace** /leɪs/ (adj) = made of thin decorative cloth / δαντελένιος, από δαντέλα  
*e.g. Vicky's beautiful **lace** dress is made of very fine fabric with intricate patterns.*

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 41)

- 4.25 **smooth** /smu:ð/ (adj) = not rough / λείος, απαλός  
e.g. The **smooth** marble material was flat and didn't have any lumps or marks at all.  
**Der.:** smoothie (n)  
**Opp.:** rough
- 4.26 **candlestick** /kændəlstɪk/ (n) = a metal object that holds sticks of wax used for burning / κηροπήγιο  
e.g. The dining table had amazing gold **candlesticks** that lit up the room.

## EXERCISE 4 (p. 41)

- 4.27 **furnish** /fɜ:niʃ/ (v) = to put furniture and other equipment into an empty house / επιπλώνω, εξοπλίζω (ένα σπίτι)  
e.g. Martin **furnished** his home with beautiful furniture and lovely carpets.  
**Der.:** furniture (n)
- 4.28 **linen** /lɪnən/ (adj) = made of a rough strong fabric / λινός, από λινό ύφασμα  
e.g. **Linen** clothes are popular in summer because the fabric keeps you cool.
- 4.29 **flower-patterned** /flaʊə ˌpætənd/ (adj) = (of fabric) decorated with pictures of blooms / (για ύφασμα) με σχέδια λουλουδιών  
e.g. Tina has **flower-patterned** curtains covered with beautiful pictures of roses.
- 4.30 **charming** /tʃɑ:miŋ/ (adj) = very pleasant / γοητευτικός  
e.g. Denise is a **charming** lady; always chic and polite.
- 4.31 **fiction** /fɪkʃən/ (adj) = relating to imaginary works of literature / για μυθιστορήματα  
e.g. The novelist is a **fiction** writer and produces incredible fantasy stories.  
**Der.:** fictional (adj), fictitious (adj)
- 4.32 **patio** /ˈpætiəʊ/ (n) = a tiled floored area in a garden without a roof / αίθριο, εσωτερική αυλή  
e.g. During the summer, Giles loves to sit outside on his **patio** and enjoy the sun.

## EXERCISE 5 (p. 41)

- 4.33 **subscribe** /səb'skraɪb/ (v) = to regularly pay money in order to receive a product or service / εγγράφομαι συνδρομητής  
e.g. Jullian **subscribed** to the magazine so he could get a copy delivered to his house every month.  
**Der.:** subscription (n), subscriber (n)

## ADVERBS WITH TWO FORMS AND DIFFERENCES IN MEANING (p. 42)

- 4.34 **deep** /di:p/ (adv) = a long way down / βαθιά, σε μεγάλο βάθος  
e.g. The shipwreck lay **deep** in the ocean; it had sunk to two hundred metres.  
**Der.:** depth (n)

- 4.35 **deeply** /di:pli/ (adv) = greatly / έντονα, πολύ  
e.g. Jane found Tom's comment **deeply** upsetting; it bothered her all day.
- 4.36 **direct** /dɪ'rekt/ (adv) = by the shortest route / κατευθείαν  
e.g. Ben's train went **direct** to the main terminal; it didn't stop anywhere else.  
**Der.:** direction (n), directive (adj/n), director (n)
- 4.37 **directly** /dɪ'rektli/ (adv) = immediately / αμέσως, χωρίς χρονοτριβή  
e.g. I'll come **directly** to Mr Smith's office when I arrive; I won't go to my desk first.
- 4.38 **easy** /i:zi/ (adv) = gently and slowly / απαλά, με το μαλακό  
e.g. **Easy** on the brake; you don't need to push it so hard!
- 4.39 **easily** /i:zəli/ (adv) = without difficulty / εύκολα  
e.g. Laura can speak French **easily**; she's very talented at languages.
- 4.40 **free** /fri:/ (adv) = without cost / δωρεάν  
e.g. People over 65 travel **free** on public transport; they don't have to pay anything.  
**Der.:** freedom (n)
- 4.41 **freely** /fri:li/ (adv) = willingly / χωρίς ενδοιασμούς, πρόθυμα  
e.g. Sandra **freely** offered to work late; she was happy to help.
- 4.42 **full** /fʊl/ (adv) = very / πάρα πολύ  
e.g. Henry knew **full** well what he had to do; no one had to explain anything to him.
- 4.43 **fully** /fʊli/ (adv) = completely / πλήρως, εντελώς  
e.g. The company is **fully** aware of what needs to be done; we've studied the situation carefully.
- 4.44 **hard** /hɑ:d/ (adv) = intently; with effort / σκληρά, εντατικά  
e.g. Jules worked **hard** on her project; it took her four hours.  
**Der.:** harden (v)
- 4.45 **hardly** /hɑ:dli/ (adv) = scarcely / σχεδόν καθόλου  
e.g. We **hardly** had time to take a rest before we got the call to leave and meet Cathy.
- 4.46 **high** /haɪ/ (adv) = at/to a high level / ψηλά, σε μεγάλο ύψος  
e.g. The explorer climbed **high** to the peak of the mountain.  
**Der.:** height (n), heighten (v)
- 4.47 **highly** /haɪli/ (adv) = very much / σε μεγάλο βαθμό  
e.g. Hank's **highly** respected in the office; everyone values his work.
- 4.48 **last** /lɑ:st/ (adv) = after all others / φθάνοντας τελευταίος  
e.g. Mindy didn't win a medal because she finished **last** in the race.  
**Opp.:** first

## UNIT 4

- 4.49 **lastly** /'lɑ:stli/ (adv) = finally / τελικά  
e.g. **Lastly**, before we leave, I would like to thank Jack for all his help on the project.  
**Opp.:** firstly
- 4.50 **late** /leɪt/ (adv) = not early / αργά, καθυστερημένα  
e.g. **Endy** came **late** to the meeting and missed the first half hour of the discussion.  
**Der.:** lateness
- 4.51 **lately** /'leɪtli/ (adv) = recently / πρόσφατα  
e.g. We haven't seen Robert **lately**; I think he's been travelling this month.
- 4.52 **near** /nɪə/ (adv) = close / κοντά σε  
e.g. **Maria** asked to sit **near** a window because she was hot.  
**Der.:** nearby (adj/adv)
- 4.53 **nearly** /'nɪəli/ (adv) = almost, not completely / σχεδόν  
e.g. She's **nearly** finished reviewing her essay whose submission is due tomorrow.
- 4.54 **pretty** /'prɪti/ (adv) = fairly / αρκετά  
e.g. **Ian** is **pretty** sure that he will be free tomorrow but he needs to check.
- 4.55 **prettily** /'prɪtəli/ (adv) = in an attractive way / ωραία, κομψά  
e.g. **Laura** writes **prettily**; she has beautiful handwriting.
- 4.56 **short** /ʃɔ:t/ (adv) = before an arranged time or place / λίγο πριν το στόχο  
e.g. **Norman** worked hard but fell **short** of his goal, missing his deadline very narrowly.  
**Der.:** shorten (v), shortage (n)
- 4.57 **shortly** /'ʃɔ:tli/ (adv) = soon / εντός ολίγου, σύντομα  
e.g. **Mrs Jones** will be with you **shortly**; she just has to finish something.
- 4.58 **sure** /ʃɔ:/ (adv) = certainly / σίγουρα  
e.g. The boys **sure** are hungry! They've eaten two portions of chicken each.
- 4.59 **surely** /'ʃɔ:li/ (adv) = without a doubt (despite some disagreement) / χωρίς αμφιβολία (αν και υπάρχει κάποια διαφωνία)  
e.g. You'll **surely** need an umbrella; it's going to rain later.
- 4.60 **wide** /waɪd/ (adv) = off-target / μακριά από το στόχο  
e.g. The player took a shot but unfortunately the ball went **wide** and he missed.  
**Der.:** width (n), widen (v)
- 4.61 **widely** /'waɪdli/ (adv) = to a large extent / σε μεγάλο βαθμό  
e.g. English is **widely** spoken on the Greek islands by a lot of people.
- 4.62 **wrong** /rɒŋ/ (adv) = incorrectly / λανθασμένα  
e.g. **Janice's** password didn't work because she typed it **wrong**.  
**Der.:** wrongful (adj)  
**Opp.:** right

- 4.63 **wrongly** /'rɒŋli/ (adv) = unjustly / άδικα  
e.g. The man was **wrongly** accused of the crime when he hadn't done anything.  
**Opp.:** rightly

### QUITE – RATHER – FAIRLY – PRETTY (p. 42)

- 4.64 **favourable** /'feɪvərəbəl/ (adj) = positive / ευνοϊκός, θετικός  
e.g. **Fred** received lots of **favourable** comments about his work saying how good it was.  
**Opp.:** unfavourable
- 4.65 **dreadful** /'dredfəl/ (adj) = terrible / φρικτός, απαίσιος  
e.g. The weather was **dreadful**; it wouldn't stop raining all week!
- 4.66 **extraordinary** /ɪk'strɔ:dənəri/ (adj) = incredible / εξαιρετικός, απίθανος  
e.g. **Wendy** is an **extraordinary** athlete; I've never seen a runner so talented!
- 4.67 **unfavourable** /ʌn'feɪvərəbəl/ (adj) = negative / δυσμενής, αρνητικός  
e.g. The response to the presentation was quite **unfavourable**; I don't think people liked it.  
**Opp.:** favourable

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 43)

- 4.68 **migrate** /maɪ'greɪt/ (v) = (of birds) to travel to a new area when seasons change / (για τα πτηνά) αποδημούν, μεταναστεύουν  
e.g. Birds in the area **migrate** every year to spend the winter in warmer areas.  
**Der.:** migratory (adj), migration (n), emigrate (v), immigrate (v)
- 4.69 **thoroughly** /'θɔ:əli/ (adv) = in a careful way / διεξοδικά, προσεκτικά  
e.g. **Mr Norris** prepared his material **thoroughly** before the presentation so that he'd have everything he might need.
- 4.70 **remote** /rɪ'məʊt/ (adj) = isolated / μακρινός, απομακρυσμένος  
e.g. **Tony** lives in a **remote** village miles away from any towns or cities.  
**Der.:** remoteness
- 4.71 **imprison** /ɪm'prɪzən/ (v) = to detain sb for breaking the law as a punishment / φυλακίζω  
e.g. The criminal **was imprisoned** for five years for stealing cars.  
**Der.:** imprisonment (n)
- 4.72 **shrinking** /'ʃrɪŋkɪŋ/ (adj) = becoming smaller / που συρρικνώνεται, που μικραίνει  
e.g. The **shrinking** market means that there are fewer and fewer opportunities to sell a house.  
**Opp.:** growing, expanding

**REGULAR COMPARATIVE AND SUPERLATIVE FORMS**  
**(p. 44)**

- 4.73 **shallow** /ʃæləʊ/ (adj) = not deep / ρηχός, αβαθής  
*e.g. The sea in the area is very **shallow**; it's only a few metres deep.*  
**Der.:** shallowness (n)  
**Opp.:** deep

**EXERCISE 11 (p. 45)**

- 4.74 **hospitable** /hɒspɪtəbəl/ (adj) = friendly towards guests / φιλόξενος  
*e.g. Ted's family were very **hospitable** when I visited them; they took great care of me.*  
**Opp.:** inhospitable
- 4.75 **arrangements** /ə'rendʒmənts/ (pl n) = plans / ρυθμίσεις, σχέδια  
*e.g. Gina didn't have to do anything, Fred handled all the travel **arrangements** for her.*
- 4.76 **opportunity** /ɒpə'tju:nəti/ (n) = a chance / ευκαιρία  
*e.g. It's amazing to have the **opportunity** to study abroad while you are at university.*  
**Der.:** opportunist (n), opportunism (n)
- 4.77 **tailor-made** /teɪləˌmeɪd/ (adj) = specially arranged or produced for sb / φτιαγμένος κατά παραγγελία  
*e.g. Mr and Mrs Smith booked a **tailor-made** tour of the area that focused on the specific things they wanted to see.*
- 4.78 **intimate** /ɪntɪmət/ (adj) = (of surroundings) private and romantic / (για περιβάλλον) ιδιαίτερο και ευχάριστο  
*e.g. The couple decided to stay at a pretty, little, **intimate** hotel in the centre of Paris.*  
**Der.:** intimacy (n)
- 4.79 **unique** /ju:'ni:k/ (adj) = not like anything else / μοναδικός  
*e.g. The **unique** restaurant is one of a kind; there's nothing else like it in the city.*  
**Der.:** uniqueness (n)

**EXERCISE 12 (p. 45)**

- 4.80 **enable (sb to do sth)** /ɪ'neɪbəl/ (v) = to allow sb to do sth / δίνω τη δυνατότητα (σε κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
*e.g. The new train service **enables** commuters to travel to London in less than 20 minutes.*

**EXERCISE 14 (p. 45)**

- 4.81 **route** /ru:t/ (n) = a direction to a specific place / διαδρομή, πορεία  
*e.g. Beth told the man that the best **route** to the station was to walk down King Street.*  
**Der.:** routine (n), router (n)

**EXERCISE 15 (p. 46)**

- 4.82 **tolerant** /tɒlərənt/ (adj) = willing to accept ideas or behaviour / ανεκτικός  
*e.g. Vincent is a **tolerant** man who always respects the opinions of others, even if he doesn't agree with them.*  
**Der.:** tolerance (n)  
**Opp.:** intolerant
- 4.83 **self-employed** /self ɪm'plɔɪd/ (adj) = running your own business / αυτοαπασχολούμενος  
*e.g. Dean is **self-employed**; he doesn't have a boss or supervisor.*

**REVISION 4 (p. 47)**

- 4.84 **chance** /tʃɑ:ns/ (n) = a possibility / πιθανότητα, δυνατότητα  
*e.g. There's a **chance** that we might go out for dinner but it depends on how Jim feels.*
- 4.85 **challenging** /tʃælɪndʒɪŋ/ (adj) = difficult / απαιτητικός, δύσκολος  
*e.g. Marie finds the book that she is reading quite **challenging**; the topic is hard to understand.*
- 4.86 **leisurely** /'leɪʒəli/ (adj) = happening in a relaxed way / χαλαρός, ανέμελος  
*e.g. Travis took a slow **leisurely** stroll along the river to relax after work.*

---

**VOCABULARY – HOUSES & HOMES**  
**(pp. 48-49)**


---

**EXERCISE 2 (p. 48)**

- 4.87 **detached house** /dɪ'tætʃt 'haus/ (n) = a single home with its own exterior walls / μονοκατοικία (χωρίς μεσοτοιχίες με άλλα οικήματα)  
*e.g. Rob lives in a **detached house** surrounded by a front and back garden.*
- 4.88 **mansion** /mænʃən/ (n) = a large country house / έπαυλη, αρχοντικό  
*e.g. The huge **mansion** is on a country estate that has a hundred acres of land.*
- 4.89 **terraced house** /terəst 'haus/ (n) = a home in a row of houses that are built with shared connecting walls / κατοικία σε σειρά όμοιων οικημάτων  
*e.g. The street is lined with long rows of pretty **terraced houses**.*
- 4.90 **semi-detached house** /semi dɪ'tætʃt 'haus/ (n) = a house that has a single shared wall with one other home / ημιανεξάρτητη κατοικία (με μία μεσοτοιχία με το διπλανό οίκημα)  
*e.g. Fin's **semi-detached house** is joined to his neighbour but they have their own separate gardens.*

## UNIT 4

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 48)

- 4.91 **cramped** /kræmpt/ (adj) = not having much room / στενόχωρος  
*e.g. The hotel room wasn't spacious at all; it was very **cramped** inside.*  
**Opp.:** spacious
- 4.92 **messy** /mesi/ (adj) = untidy / ακατάστατος  
*e.g. Jeff's room was **messy** because he hadn't cleaned it for days.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 48)

- 4.93 **built-in** /bɪlt 'ɪn/ (adj) = permanently connected or attached to sth else / εντοιχισμένος  
*e.g. The kitchen cupboard has a **built-in** dishwasher inside.*
- 4.94 **mattress** /mætrəs/ (n) = the soft part of a bed that you sleep on / στρώμα κρεβατιού  
*e.g. The **mattress** in the bed was so comfortable; I slept really well.*
- 4.95 **central heating** /sentrəl 'hi:tiŋ/ (n) = a system in a building that uses hot air or water to produce warmth / κεντρική θέρμανση  
*e.g. It was cold this morning, so Ted decided to turn on the **central heating** to warm up the house.*

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 49)

- 4.96 **trip (over sth)** /trɪp/ (v) = to fall over sth / σκοντάφτω (σε κάτι)  
*e.g. Bill **tripped** over some cables on the floor and fell on his hands.*
- 4.97 **lace** /leɪs/ (n) = a cord that is used to tie shoes / κορδόνι παπουτσιού  
*e.g. Vicky stopped for a moment to tie her **laces** because her shoes had come undone.*
- 4.98 **attendance** /ə'tendəns/ (n) = the number of people at a place or event / αριθμός συμμετοχών  
*e.g. **Attendance** at cinemas has fallen as more people are choosing to watch films at home.*
- 4.99 **strike** /straɪk/ (n) = the act of refusing to work in order to achieve a goal / απεργία  
*e.g. The workers walked out of the factory and went on **strike** to protest over their salary.*

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 49)

- 4.100 **like two peas in a pod** (idm) = being very similar / σαν δυο σταγόνες νερό  
*e.g. Sarah and her twin sister are **like two peas in a pod**; they are so alike!*

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 50-51)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 50)

- 4.101 **disrespectful** /dɪsrɪ'spektfəl/ (adj) = not showing courtesy or regard for sb / ασεβής, αγενής  
*e.g. Derrick's behaviour was so **disrespectful**; he was very rude to Mr Williams.*  
**Opp.:** respectful
- 4.102 **tenant** /tenənt/ (n) = sb who rents a home or building / ενοικιαστής  
*e.g. The **tenants** in the building pay their landlord rent every month.*  
**Der.:** tenancy (n)

### WORD FORMATION (p. 50)

- 4.103 **weary** /wɪəri/ (adj) = very tired / εξουθενωμένος, εξαντλημένος  
*e.g. Mike felt **weary** because he had been working for hours.*
- 4.104 **weepy** /wi:pi/ (adj) = wanting to cry / κλαψιάρης  
*e.g. Even though Angela was feeling sad and **weepy**, she didn't cry.*
- 4.105 **frantic** /fræntɪk/ (adj) = busy / ξέφρενος, πολυάσχολος  
*e.g. Richard has been **frantic** all day; he hasn't stopped doing things round the house for even a moment.*  
**Der.:** frantically (adv)
- 4.106 **irritable** /ɪrɪtəbəl/ (adj) = becoming angry easily / οξύθυμος, ευέξαπτος  
*e.g. You should be careful when you talk to Mick; he's very **irritable** and today he is likely to get annoyed.*  
**Der.:** irritably (adv), irritability (n)
- 4.107 **sensible** /sensəbəl/ (adj) = showing good judgement / συνετός, λογικός  
*e.g. Naomi is a **sensible** girl who always makes good decisions and doesn't act rashly.*  
**Der.:** sensibly (adv), sensibility (n)

### OPEN CLOZE (p. 51)

- 4.108 **fictional** /fɪkʃənəl/ (adj) = not real; imaginary / πλασματικός, της φαντασίας  
*e.g. The legend of Atlantis is based on a **fictional** city that didn't really exist.*  
**Opp.:** factual
- 4.109 **colony** /kələni/ (n) = an area somewhere far away controlled by people from another country / αποικία  
*e.g. Hong Kong was a British **colony** for many years before it was returned to China.*  
**Der.:** colonise (v), colonist (n)



- 4.110 **habitable** /ˈhæbɪtəbəl/ (adj) = able to be lived in / κατοικήσιμος  
e.g. *The mountains are not **habitable**; it's too cold to settle there.*  
**Opp.:** inhabitable
- 4.111 **adapt (to sth)** /əˈdæpt/ (v) = to change in order to get used to sth / προσαρμόζομαι (σε κάτι)  
e.g. *Early European settlers in Australia had to **adapt** to the hot weather and get used to the high temperatures.*  
**Der.:** adaptation (n), adaptable (adj)
- 4.112 **challenge** /tʃælɪndʒ/ (n) = a difficulty / δυσκολία  
e.g. *When Hank opened his business, he faced lots of **challenges** like high rents and low sales figures.*
- 4.113 **immense** /ɪˈmens/ (adj) = high in level or degree / τεράστιος, έντονος  
e.g. *The **immense** workload meant that Andy took days to complete his project.*  
**Der.:** immensity (n)
- 4.114 **pop up** /pɒp ʻʌp/ (phr v) = to happen or start to exist suddenly / ξεπετάγομαι, εμφανίζομαι  
e.g. *Lots of coffee shops **have popped up** in our neighbourhood recently; they're everywhere!*
- 4.115 **floating** /ˈflaʊtɪŋ/ (adj) = sitting on the surface of water / που επιπλέει  
e.g. *In some countries, you can find **floating** houses in the sea that have rooms below the waves.*
- 4.116 **beneath** /bɪˈniːθ/ (prep) = below sth / κάτω από  
e.g. *The submarine moved **beneath** the waves when it dived into deep water.*
- 4.117 **residential** /ˌrezɪˈdenʃəl/ (adj) = (of an area) consisting of homes / (για περιοχή) οικιστική, για κατοικίες  
e.g. *The **residential** street only has apartments; there are no offices there.*
- 4.118 **make way for sth** (phr) = to provide room for sth else / κάνω χώρο για κάτι  
e.g. *The old buildings were demolished to **make way for** the new factory.*
- MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 51)**
- 4.119 **sustainable** /səˈsteɪnəbəl/ (adj) = causing little environmental impact / που δε βλάπτει το περιβάλλον  
e.g. *The building is **sustainable** because it has a low carbon footprint and doesn't waste energy.*  
**Der.:** sustainability (n)  
**Opp.:** unsustainable
- 4.120 **function** /ˈfʌŋkʃən/ (v) = to operate / λειτουργώ  
e.g. *The computer **isn't functioning** properly; it's running very slowly.*  
**Der.:** functional (adj)  
**Opp.:** malfunction
- 4.121 **ensure** /ɪnˈʃʊə/ (v) = to guarantee / εξασφαλίζω, σιγουρεύομαι  
e.g. *Erika spoke to Bill to **ensure** that he knew about the changes to the team before they started the project.*
- 4.122 **put a strain on sth** (phr) = to cause sth to become overused or have problems / επιβαρύνω κάτι  
e.g. *The increase in passengers **has put a strain on** the airport causing large delays and issues.*
- 4.123 **be intended (to do sth)** /bi ɪnˈtendɪd/ (v) = to be expected to do sth / προορίζεται (να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. *The road **is intended** to reduce rush hour traffic by offering an alternative route to commuters.*
- 4.124 **impact** /ɪmpækt/ (n) = an effect / επίπτωση, επίδραση  
e.g. *The **impact** of more cars on the environment is a large increase in emissions.*
- 4.125 **urban** /ˈzːbən/ (adj) = of a city / αστικός  
e.g. ***Urban** housing in city centres offers homes for all of the community.*  
**Der.:** suburban (adj), urbanise (v)  
**Opp.:** rural
- 4.126 **implement** /ɪmˈplɪmənt/ (v) = to begin using sth / θέτω  
e.g. *The mayor **has implemented** a new system that offers bicycles to all residents.*  
**Der.:** implementation (n)
- 4.127 **adjust** /əˈdʒʌst/ (v) = to change sth slightly / ρυθμίζω, αλλάζω  
e.g. *Jill **adjusted** the volume to make the TV louder.*  
**Der.:** adjustment (n), adjustable (adj)
- 4.128 **commute** /kəˈmjʊt/ (v) = to regularly travel to a city centre for work / πηγαίνω/έρχομαι στην εργασία μου  
e.g. *Many workers **commute** into town from neighbouring areas.*  
**Der.:** commuter (n)
- 4.129 **shift** /ʃɪft/ (v) = to move sth / μετακινώ  
e.g. *Roy **shifted** his seat to the left so he could be closer to the TV.*
- 4.130 **transfer** /trænsˈfɜː/ (v) = to move sb/sth from one place to another / μεταφέρω  
e.g. *The hospital **transferred** the patient from their ward to another clinic.*  
**Der.:** transference (n), transferable (adj)
- 4.131 **carve** /kɑːv/ (v) = to cut sth out of a material / λαξεύω, σκαλίζω  
e.g. *Gavin **carves** figures out of wood and sells them to tourists.*  
**Der.:** carver (n)
- 4.132 **conservation** /ˌkɒnsəˈveɪʃən/ (n) = the act of using sth carefully so that it doesn't run out / διατήρηση, αποφυγή σπατάλης  
e.g. *Water **conservation** during a drought is crucial; we mustn't waste it.*  
**Der.:** conservationist (n)

## UNIT 5

- 4.133 **motivation** /ˌməʊtɪ'veɪʃən/ (n) = the drive to do sth / κίνητρο, ενδιαφέρον (για να κάνω κάτι)  
*e.g. Mark has a lot of **motivation** to make the team; he's training very hard and really wants it.*  
**Der.:** motivational (adj)
- 4.134 **observation** /ˌɒbzə'veɪʃən/ (n) = the act of looking at sth closely / παρακολούθηση, παρατήρηση  
*e.g. The scientist is doing close **observation** of the wild animals to study how they interact.*  
**Der.:** observational (adj)
- 4.135 **site** /saɪt/ (n) = a location where sth is or was / χώρος, τοποθεσία  
*e.g. The ruins show the **site** of an ancient city that was built thousands of years ago.*
- 4.136 **absorb** /əb'sɔ:b/ (v) = to take sth in / απορροφώ  
*e.g. The material **absorbs** heat from the sun so that the inside of the building doesn't get hot.*  
**Der.:** absorption (n), absorbent (adj)
- 4.137 **consume** /kən'sju:m/ (v) = to use sth / καταναλώνω  
*e.g. The electronic device **consumes** a lot of energy in order to operate.*  
**Der.:** consumer (n), consumption (n)
- 4.138 **extend** /ɪk'stend/ (v) = to make sth longer / επεκτείνω  
*e.g. Mr Lewis decided to **extend** his house and build some extra levels that reach out into his back garden.*  
**Der.:** extension (n), extensive (adj), extent (n)
- 4.139 **occupy** /'ɒkjəpaɪ/ (v) = to live in a place for a period of time / διαμένω, κατοικώ (σ'ένα χώρο)  
*e.g. The house is empty and **hasn't been occupied** by anyone for years.*  
**Der.:** occupation (n), occupant (n), occupational (adj)

## UNIT 5

### GRAMMAR (pp. 52-57)

#### PASSIVE VOICE (p. 52)

- 5.1 **transitive** /trænsətɪv/ (adj) = (of a verb) having or needing a direct object / (για ρήμα) μεταβατικό  
*e.g. In the sentence, 'Jane put on her coat,' 'put' is a **transitive** verb.*  
**Opp.:** intransitive
- 5.2 **restore** /rɪ'stɔ:/ (v) = to return sth to its original condition / αποκαθιστώ (ένα κτίριο κ.λπ.), το επαναφέρω στην αρχική του μορφή  
*e.g. She carefully **restored** the painting, so it looked as good as new.*  
**Der.:** restoration (n)
- 5.3 **colloquial** /kə'lɒkwɪəl/ (adj) = (of words and phrases) used in speech instead of writing / (για λέξεις/φράσεις) της καθομιλουμένης  
*e.g. Idioms are often used in **colloquial** English.*

- 5.4 **agent** /eɪdʒənt/ (n) = (in the passive voice) the noun that shows who or what started or performed an action / (στην παθητική φωνή) ποιητικό αίτιο  
*e.g. In the sentence, 'The report was written by Jessica,' Jessica is the **agent**.*  
**Der.:** agency (n)
- 5.5 **obvious** /'ɒbvɪəs/ (adj) = easily noticed, recognised or understood / εμφανής, προφανής  
*e.g. The answer to the puzzle was so **obvious** that anyone could have solved it.*
- 5.6 **context** /'kɒntekst/ (n) = the words that come before or after another word and help explain its meaning / συμφραζόμενα  
*e.g. It helps to understand the **context** of a word in order to guess its meaning.*  
**Der.:** contextual (adj)
- 5.7 **emphasise** /'emfəsaɪz/ (v) = to make sth more obvious or show that it is important / τονίζω, υπογραμμίζω  
*e.g. You can write this word in bold or italics to **emphasise** it.*  
**Der.:** emphatic (adj)
- 5.8 **process** /'prəʊses/ (n) = the actions that one takes to achieve a result / διαδικασία  
*e.g. The committee has to go through a set **process** when choosing a new chairperson.*  
**Der.:** processor (n), procession (n)

#### EXERCISE 2 (p. 52)

- 5.9 **bravery** /'breɪvəri/ (n) = the act of doing sth dangerous to help sb else / γενναιότητα, θάρρος  
*e.g. It took a lot of **bravery** for you to stand up to those bullies.*  
**Opp.:** cowardice
- 5.10 **ankle** /'æŋkəl/ (n) = the joint between the foot and the leg / αστράγαλος  
*e.g. Amy slipped on some ice and sprained her **ankle**.*

#### CHANGING FROM ACTIVE INTO PASSIVE (p. 53)

- 5.11 **object** /'ɒbdʒɪkt/ (n) = (in grammar) the person or thing in a sentence that the verb acts on / (στη γραμματική) αντικείμενο  
*e.g. In the sentence, 'I drive my car everyday,' the word 'car' is the **object**.*  
**Der.:** objective (n/adj)
- 5.12 **subject** /'sʌbdʒɪkt/ (n) = (in grammar) the person or thing in a sentence that does the action / (στη γραμματική) υποκείμενο  
*e.g. In the sentence, 'I walk to work,' the word 'I' is the **subject**.*  
**Der.:** subjective (adj)

- 5.13 **introduce** /ˌɪntrəˈdjuːs/ (v) = to put sth into sth else / εισάγω (κάτι σε κάτι άλλο)  
e.g. In causative clauses, we can **introduce** the agent with the preposition 'by'.  
**Der.:** introduction (n)
- 5.14 **knock (sb) down** /nɒk ˈdaʊn/ (phr v) = to hit sb with a vehicle / χτυπώ κάποιον με αυτοκίνητο  
e.g. Adam **was knocked down** by a car when he was walking to school.
- 5.15 **stab (sb)** /stæb/ (v) = to injure sb with a knife or a sharp object / μαχαιρώνω κάποιον  
e.g. The victim **was stabbed** with a broken bottle.

**EXERCISE 3 (p. 53)**

- 5.16 **cure** /kjʊə/ (n) = sth that stops a disease or illness / θεραπεία  
e.g. There is no known **cure** for the common cold.  
**Der.:** curable (adj)
- 5.17 **bring (sb) up** /ˌbrɪŋ ˈʌp/ (phr v) = to look after a child until they are an adult / ανατρέφω (παιδί)  
e.g. Rebecca **was brought up** by her aunt.  
**Der.:** upbringing (n)

**EXERCISE 4 (p. 54)**

- 5.18 **compose** /kəmˈpəʊz/ (v) = to write music / συνθέτω μουσική  
e.g. Beethoven **composed** a number of pieces for different instruments even though he was deaf.  
**Der.:** composer (n), composition (n)
- 5.19 **line (sth)** /laɪn/ (v) = to cover the inside of a garment with a piece of fabric / βάζω φόδρα σε (κάτι)  
e.g. The dress **was lined** with a thin fabric.  
**Der.:** liner (n)
- 5.20 **flavour (sth)** /ˈfleɪvə/ (v) = to use sth to better the taste of sth else / δίνω επιπλέον γεύση σε (κάτι)  
e.g. My mum **flavours** her spaghetti bolognese sauce with garlic and oregano.

**EXERCISE 5 (p. 54)**

- 5.21 **solitude** /sɒlɪtjuːd/ (n) = the situation of being alone / μοναξιά  
e.g. He found the **solitude** of the cabin in the woods to be quite relaxing.
- 5.22 **convert (sth into sth else)** /kənˈvɜːt/ (v) = to change the use of sth / μετατρέπω (κάτι σε κάτι άλλο)  
e.g. My parents **converted** the garage into a small flat for my grandma.  
**Der.:** conversion (n), convertible (adj/n)

**EXERCISE 6 (p. 54)**

- 5.23 **beat (sb)** /bi:t/ (v) = to perform better than a competitor / νικώ κάποιον  
e.g. My brother always **beats** me when we have a race.

- 5.24 **take sb/sth for granted** (phr) = to believe that sb/sth will always be there or stay the same / θεωρώ κάποιον/κάτι δεδομένο  
e.g. Ralph **took it for granted** that his parents would pay for his university studies.

**EXERCISE 8 (p. 55)**

- 5.25 **scold (sb)** /skəʊld/ (v) = to tell sb off for doing sth wrong / επιπλήττω, κατασιδιάζω κάποιον  
e.g. My mum **scolded** my brother when he broke her favourite vase.
- 5.26 **name (sb/sth after sb else)** /neɪm/ (v) = to give sb/sth somebody else's name / δίνω το όνομα κάποιου σε κάποιον/κάτι άλλο  
e.g. This stadium **is named after** a famous tennis player.
- 5.27 **traffic warden** /ˈtræfɪk ˌwɔːdən/ (n) = sb who makes sure that cars are not illegally parked / τροχονόμος  
e.g. The car was in a disabled parking space, so the **traffic warden** wrote the driver a ticket.
- 5.28 **extension** /ɪkˈstɛnʃən/ (n) = extra rooms added to a building / επέκταση (κτιρίου)  
e.g. The couple is building an **extension** to add more bedrooms to their house.
- 5.29 **tell (sb) off** /tel ˈɒf/ (phr v) = to speak angrily at sb because they have done sth wrong / επιπλήττω, μαλώνω κάποιον  
e.g. The teacher **told me off** for talking in class.

**EXERCISE 9 (p. 56)**

- 5.30 **greet sb/sth with sth** (phr) = to receive sb/sth in a certain way / υποδέχομαι κάποιον/κάτι με κάποιο τρόπο  
e.g. The band **was greeted with** a round of applause when they appeared on the talk show.
- 5.31 **enthusiasm** /ɪnˈθjuːzɪəzəm/ (n) = a feeling of strong enjoyment of sth / ενθουσιασμός  
e.g. She lost her **enthusiasm** for the sport after she had her accident.
- 5.32 **mature** /məˈtʃʊə/ (adj) = showing a high level of emotional and mental understanding / ώριμος  
e.g. He gave a **mature** response to the question even though he is only thirteen.  
**Der.:** maturity (n)  
**Opp.:** immature
- 5.33 **considerable** /kənˈsɪdərəbəl/ (adj) = large in size or amount / σημαντικός, μεγάλος  
e.g. The earthquake caused **considerable** damage to the buildings in the area.
- 5.34 **applaud (sb)** /əˈplɔːd/ (v) = to clap after enjoying sb's performance / χειροκροτώ κάποιον  
e.g. The audience **applauded** the pianist's performance.  
**Der.:** applause (n)

## UNIT 5

- 5.35 **stage (sth)** /steɪdʒ/ (v) = to put on a performance / ανεβάζω (έργο, θεατρική παράσταση)  
e.g. They **staged** the musical in the park.

### EXERCISE 10 (p. 56)

- 5.36 **leisure centre** /'leɪʒə ,sentə/ (n) = a large building where a number of different sports are played / αθλητικό κέντρο, κέντρο ψυχαγωγίας  
e.g. The new **leisure centre** has a pool, a gym and an ice rink.
- 5.37 **outskirts** /'aʊtskɜːts/ (pl n) = the area on the edge of a town or city / περίχωρα, προάστια  
e.g. My grandparents live on the **outskirts** of London far from the city centre.
- 5.38 **carry (sth) out** /ˌkæri 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to do sth / πραγματοποιούω κάτι, εκτελώ  
e.g. A survey **was carried out** to see if the local residents wanted the old cinema to be renovated.
- 5.39 **take sth into account** (phr) = to think about sth in relation to a situation before making a decision / λαμβάνω κάτι υπ' όψιν  
e.g. Student opinion on the proposed new development **will be taken into account** before the final decision is made.
- 5.40 **be in favour of doing sth** (phr) = to support a decision / είμαι υπέρ μιας απόφασης (να γίνει κάτι)  
e.g. My parents **were in favour of** me getting a part-time job to earn some money.  
**Opp.:** be against doing sth
- 5.41 **finalise** /ˌfaɪnəlaɪz/ (v) = to agree on the final version of sth, e.g. a plan / οριστικοποιώ, ολοκληρώνω κάτι  
e.g. We **finalised** the plans for the party last night and sent out the invitations.  
**Der.:** finalisation (n)

### EXERCISE 11 (p. 56)

- 5.42 **mayor** /meɪə/ (n) = the elected head of a town/city/ borough council / δήμαρχος  
e.g. The council elected a new **mayor** last week.
- 5.43 **lay (sb) off** /ˌleɪ 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to make sb redundant (because there is not enough work) / απολύω κάποιον (λόγω περικοπών κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The company closed and **laid off** all their staff.
- 5.44 **tiny** /ˈtaɪni/ (adj) = very small / μικροσκοπικός  
e.g. I'm not buying this vase, it's got a **tiny** crack.  
**Opp.:** huge

### REVISION 5 (p. 57)

- 5.45 **hand (sth) in** /ˌhænd 'ɪn/ (phr v) = to give sth to sb in authority / παραδίδω (κάτι στις αρχές)  
e.g. Jason found a wallet in the street and **handed it in** to the police.

- 5.46 **resignation** /ˌreɪzɪ'neɪʃən/ (n) = the act of informing your employer that you are quitting / παραίτηση  
e.g. Susie handed in her **resignation** yesterday because she got a new job.
- 5.47 **review (sth)** /rɪ'vjuː/ (v) = to check and evaluate sth / εξετάζω και αξιολογώ κάτι  
e.g. The critic **reviewed** the film for the magazine.  
**Der.:** reviewer (n)

---

## VOCABULARY – HEALTH (pp. 58-59)

---

### EXERCISE 1 (p. 58)

- 5.48 **twist (sth)** /twɪst/ (v) = to injure a joint by turning it suddenly / στραμπουλιζώ (μιαν άρθρωση)  
e.g. Anna fell and **twisted** her ankle.
- 5.49 **sprain (sth)** /sprɛɪn/ (v) = to injure a joint by suddenly moving it / στραμπουλιζώ (μιαν άρθρωση)  
e.g. Craig **sprained** his wrist when the ball hit his hand while he was playing basketball.
- 5.50 **bruise (sth)** /bruːz/ (v) = to develop a dark mark under the skin after you hit sth / κάνω μελανιά  
e.g. Thomas **bruised** his head when he walked into the cupboard door.
- 5.51 **muscle** /ˈmʌsəl/ (n) = each of the large tissue masses that allow bones to move / μυς  
e.g. Callum works out at the gym and has big **muscles**.  
**Der.:** muscular (adj)
- 5.52 **cough** /kɒf/ (n) = an infection that causes you to force air out of your mouth / βήχας  
e.g. Luke has a bad **cough** and a runny nose, so he didn't go to school today.
- 5.53 **sore throat** /sɔː 'θrəʊt/ (n) = a condition whereby your throat is red and in pain / πονόλαιμος  
e.g. I have a **sore throat** and it hurts to swallow.
- 5.54 **wrist** /rɪst/ (n) = the joint between the hand and the arm / καρπός (του χεριού)  
e.g. Casey had to wear a cast on his broken **wrist** for six weeks.

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 58)

- 5.55 **symptom** /ˈsɪmptəm/ (n) = a physical feature caused by a disease or illness / σύμπτωμα  
e.g. He had all the usual **symptoms** of a cold: a cough, a runny nose and a sore throat.  
**Der.:** symptomatic (adj)
- 5.56 **treatment** /ˈtriːtmənt/ (n) = the use of medicine to cure an illness / θεραπεία (μιας αρρώστιας), αγωγή  
e.g. The **treatment** for this illness works very well.
- 5.57 **concussion** /kənˈkʌʃən/ (n) = an injury to the brain that is not permanent / διάσειση (εγκεφάλου)  
e.g. She had to take some time off work after she got a **concussion** when she fell and hit her head.

- 5.58 **food poisoning** /'fu:d ,pɔɪzənɪŋ/ (n) = an illness caused by eating food that has gone off / δηλητηρίαση  
e.g. I had a bad case of **food poisoning** after I ate some bad seafood.
- 5.59 **allergy** /'ælədʒi/ (n) = a condition where a person develops a rash or breathing problem after being exposed to a substance that their body is sensitive to / αλλεργία  
e.g. Yvonne has an **allergy** to peanuts and has trouble breathing if she eats one.  
**Der.:** allergic (adj)
- 5.60 **fever** /'fi:və/ (n) = having a temperature over 37°C / πυρετός  
e.g. When you get the flu, you usually develop a **fever**.  
**Der.:** feverish (adj)
- 5.61 **throat infection** (phr) = an illness that causes a sore throat / λοίμωξη του λαιμού  
e.g. Brian lost his voice because he had a **throat infection**.
- 5.62 **rash** /ræʃ/ (n) = red spots on the skin / αναφυλαξία  
e.g. If I eat strawberries, I get a **rash** all over my face.
- 5.63 **vomit** /'vɒmɪt/ (v) = to throw up / κάνω εμετό  
e.g. I **vomited** a lot when I had food poisoning.
- 5.64 **shiver** /'ʃɪvə/ (v) = to shake uncontrollably / τρεμουλιάζω, τρέμω  
e.g. Paula couldn't stop **shivering** when she had the flu.  
**Der.:** shivery (adj)

**EXERCISE 3 (p. 58)**

- 5.65 **treat** /tri:t/ (v) = to use medicine to cure an illness / θεραπεύω  
e.g. Penicillin is used to **treat** many illnesses such as pneumonia.  
**Der.:** treatment (n)
- 5.66 **stitch** /stɪtʃ/ (n) = a small piece of a special thread used to sew a wound closed / χειρουργικό ράμμα  
e.g. Karen had to get **stitches** in her arm when she cut herself while cooking.
- 5.67 **paramedic** /,pærə'medɪk/ (n) = sb who takes care of a person who is ill or injured, at the scene or in an ambulance / βοηθός ιατρικών επαγγελματιών, διασώστης  
e.g. The **paramedic** put a bandage on Peter's wrist when he sprained it in the accident.  
**Der.:** paramedical (adj)

**EXERCISE 4 (p. 58)**

- 5.68 **upset stomach** /ʌp'set 'stʌmək/ (n) = the state of feeling like you are going to vomit / στομαχική πάθηση  
e.g. I had such an **upset stomach** after eating at the restaurant that I went to bed immediately.

- 5.69 **insomnia** /ɪn'sɒmniə/ (n) = the inability to sleep / αϋπνία  
e.g. Sam is so tired because he's been suffering from **insomnia** this last week.  
**Der.:** insomniac (n)
- 5.70 **hiccup** /'hɪkʌp/ (n) = an involuntary noise that a person makes due to their diaphragm contracting / λόξιγκας  
e.g. Wilson always gets the **hiccups** if he eats too quickly.
- 5.71 **gargle** /'gɑ:gəl/ (v) = to move liquid in your throat without swallowing it / κάνω γαργάρες  
e.g. The doctor told Diane to **gargle** with salt water to treat her sore throat.

**EXERCISE 5 (p. 59)**

- 5.72 **engaged** /ɪn'geɪdʒd/ (adj) = (of a telephone line) already in use / (για τηλεφωνική γραμμή) κατειλημμένη  
e.g. I've been calling the helpline all morning but the number is always **engaged**.

**EXERCISE 7 (p. 59)**

- 5.73 **dizzy** /'dɪzi/ (adj) = feeling like your head is spinning / που νιώθει ζάλη, ζαλισμένος  
e.g. If I stand up too quickly, I get **dizzy**.  
**Der.:** dizziness (n)
- 5.74 **nerve** /nɜ:v/ (n) = each of the fibres that carry electrical signals around the body / νεύρο  
e.g. The **nerves** in the body are cables that conduct impulses between the brain and other parts of the body.  
**Der.:** nervous (adj)

**ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 60-61)****KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 60)**

- 5.75 **melt** /melt/ (v) = to turn from a solid into a liquid / λιώνω  
e.g. When the sun came out, the snow **melted**.  
**Der.:** molten (adj)
- 5.76 **learn sth by heart** (phr) = to memorise sth / αποστηθίζω, μαθαίνω κάτι απ' έξω  
e.g. Phoebe **learned** the poem **by heart** and recited it at the end of the school year.
- 5.77 **best-selling** /,best 'selɪŋ/ (adj) = (of an author) whose books sell very well / (για συγγραφέα) με βιβλία μεγάλης εμπορικής επιτυχίας  
e.g. J.K. Rowling is a **best-selling** author who sold more than five hundred million copies.
- 5.78 **manufacturer** /,mænjʊ'fæktʃərə/ (n) = sb or a company that makes a product / κατασκευαστής, κατασκευάστρια εταιρεία  
e.g. When you install an electrical appliance, you should always read the instructions provided by the **manufacturer** first.

**WORD FORMATION (p. 60)**

- 5.79 **flex (sth)** /fleks/ (v) = to bend (sth) / λυγίζω  
*e.g. You should **flex** at the knee during this exercise.*  
**Der.:** flexible (adj)
- 5.80 **exhaust (sb)** /ɪg'zɔ:st/ (v) = to tire (sb) / εξουθενώνω κάποιον, τον εξαντλώ  
*e.g. All the exercise that Sara did at the gym **exhausted** her and now she is too tired to do anything.*  
**Der.:** exhaustive (adj), exhaustion (n)
- 5.81 **depend (on sb)** /dɪ'pend/ (v) = to rely (on sb) / βασίζομαι (σε κάποιον)  
*e.g. Carol is a good friend; you can always **depend** on her to be there if you need help.*  
**Der.:** dependent (adj), dependence (n), dependable (adj)
- 5.82 **fascinate (sb)** /fæsɪneɪt/ (v) = to interest sb a lot / γοητεύω κάποιον, τον συναρπάζω  
*e.g. I **have** always **been fascinated** by how robots work.*  
**Der.:** fascination (n)
- 5.83 **deter (sb)** /dɪ'tɜ:z/ (v) = to stop sb doing sth by making them not want to do it / αποτρέπω κάποιον  
*e.g. There are cameras up in the shop to **deter** shoplifters.*  
**Der.:** deterrent (n)
- 5.84 **access (sth)** /ækses/ (v) = to be able to use or get sth / έχω πρόσβαση σε (κάτι)  
*e.g. You can **access** the Internet here for free.*  
**Der.:** accessible (adj)
- 5.85 **disrupt (sb/sth)** /dɪs'rʌpt/ (v) = to stop sb from finishing sth; to stop sth from continuing / διακόπτω, διαταράσσω  
*e.g. The programme **was disrupted** by an emergency news bulletin.*  
**Der.:** disruptive (adj), disruption (n)
- 5.86 **satisfy (sb/sth)** /sætɪsfai/ (v) = to meet the needs of sb/sth / ικανοποιώ  
*e.g. The book was written to **satisfy** the needs of junior readers.*  
**Der.:** satisfaction (n), satisfactory (adj)

**MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 61)**

- 5.87 **tie (sth to sth else)** /taɪ/ (v) = to show how sth is connected to sth else / δείχνω τη σχέση μεταξύ ενός πράγματος κι ενός άλλου  
*e.g. Your pay rise **is tied** to how long you have worked for the company.*
- 5.88 **immune system** /'ɪmjʊn ,sɪstəm/ (n) = the system in the body that protects it from illness / ανοσοποιητικό σύστημα  
*e.g. A person with a weakened **immune system** has to be very careful around sick people.*

- 5.89 **life expectancy** /laɪf ɪk'spektənsi/ (n) = the length of time that sb is expected to live / πιθανή διάρκεια ζωής  
*e.g. Your **life expectancy** will increase if you eat a healthy diet and exercise more.*
- 5.90 **on average** (phr) = usually / κατά μέσον όρο, συνήθως  
*e.g. **On average**, young people need more sleep than adults.*
- 5.91 **function** /'fʌŋkʃən/ (v) = to work properly / λειτουργώ καλά, έχω απόδοση  
*e.g. Fiona says that she needs a cup of coffee in the morning to be able to **function** properly.*  
**Der.:** functional (adj)  
**Opp.:** malfunction
- 5.92 **adolescent** /ædə'lesənt/ (n) = a teenager / έφηβος  
*e.g. An **adolescent** needs more sleep than an adult.*  
**Der.:** adolescence (n)
- 5.93 **shift** /ʃɪft/ (v) = to change / αλλάζω  
*e.g. In the summer, the clocks **shift** forward by one hour.*
- 5.94 **well-being** /wel 'bi:ɪŋ/ (n) = the state of feeling happy and healthy / υγεία και ευημερία  
*e.g. A good work-life balance can help with a person's **well-being**.*
- 5.95 **far** /fɑ:/ (adj) = not near / μακρινός  
*e.g. Tina moved to the **far** side of the bed to make space for her child.*  
**Opp.:** near, nearby

**OPEN CLOZE (p. 61)**

- 5.96 **occur** /ə'kɜ:/ (v) = to happen / συμβαίνει, εμφανίζεται  
*e.g. The twins' rash **occurred** in the same week.*  
**Der.:** occurrence (n)
- 5.97 **consume (sth)** /kən'sju:m/ (v) = to eat or drink sth / καταναλώνω (τροφή, ποτά)  
*e.g. A lot of people **consume** more than the recommended daily amount of salt.*  
**Der.:** consumer (n), consumption (n)
- 5.98 **weight** /weɪt/ (n) = how heavy sth is / βάρος  
*e.g. If you eat a lot of fat and sugar, you will put on **weight**.*  
**Der.:** weighty (adj)
- 5.99 **abundance** /ə'bʌndəns/ (n) = plenty of sth / αφθονία, πληθώρα  
*e.g. There is an **abundance** of fresh fruit and vegetables during the summer.*  
**Opp.:** scarcity
- 5.100 **tease (sb)** /ti:z/ (v) = to make fun of sb / πειράζω κάποιον, τον κοροϊδεύω  
*e.g. It's not nice to **tease** a person because of the way they look.*  
**Der.:** teaser (n)

- 5.101 **peer** /pɪə/ (n) = sb who is in the same social grouping or same age group as you / συνομήλικος  
e.g. *If you're in trouble, it's often easier to speak to a **peer** than a parent or teacher.*  
**Der.:** peerage (n)
- 5.102 **self-esteem** /self ɪ'sti:m/ (n) = belief in your abilities and self-worth / αυτοεκτίμηση  
e.g. *It's difficult to do well in life if you have low **self-esteem**.*
- 5.103 **depression** /dɪ'preʃən/ (n) = a state of feeling very low and without hope / κατάθλιψη  
e.g. *You should speak to a doctor if you think that you have **depression**.*
- 5.104 **life-threatening** /laɪf θ'retəniŋ/ (adj) = very serious and possibly deadly / πολύ επικίνδυνος, απειλητικός για τη ζωή  
e.g. *Ray was admitted to hospital with a **life-threatening** illness.*
- 5.105 **maintain (sth)** /meɪn'teɪn/ (v) = to keep sth at the same level or amount / διατηρώ, συντηρώ  
e.g. *You shouldn't eat junk food if you want to **maintain** a healthy weight.*  
**Der.:** maintenance (n)
- 5.106 **chew (sth)** /tʃu:/ (v) = to mash sth between your teeth / μασάω κάτι  
e.g. *If you **don't chew** your food properly, you'll get hiccups.*  
**Der.:** chewy (adj)

---

### REVIEW A (pp. 62-63)

---

- 5.107 **I would sooner** (phr) = I would prefer; I would rather / θα προτιμούσα  
e.g. ***He would sooner** lose his job than say that he made a mistake.*
- 5.108 **be made redundant** (phr) = to be fired from your job because of cutbacks / απολύομαι λόγω περικοπών  
e.g. *Mr Jenkins **was made redundant** after working for the company for twenty years because the number of orders had decreased dramatically.*
- 5.109 **deadline** /dedlaɪn/ (n) = the time or date you have to finish sth by / καταληκτική ημερομηνία, προθεσμία  
e.g. *The professor has extended the **deadline** for the project until next Friday.*
- 5.110 **proofread** /pru:fri:d/ (v) = to check a piece of writing for mistakes / ελέγχω ένα γραπτό και διορθώνω τα λάθη  
e.g. *Make sure you **proofread** your work before you hand it in.*  
**Der.:** proofreader (n)
- 5.111 **resign** /rɪ'zaɪn/ (v) = to quit your job / παραιτούμαι  
e.g. *Ian decided to **resign** from his job when he won the lottery.*  
**Der.:** resignation (n)

- 5.112 **carbohydrate** /ˌkɑ:bəʊ'haidreɪt/ (n) = a type of food that provides the body with energy / υδατάνθρακας  
e.g. *You should make sure that you include **carbohydrates** in your diet.*
- 5.113 **hectic** /'hektɪk/ (adj) = very busy and full of activity / πυρετώδης, γεμάτος κίνηση  
e.g. *Today was really **hectic**; I was running around all over the place.*
- 5.114 **disorganised** /dɪ'sɔ:gənaɪzd/ (adj) = not well-planned / ανοργάνωτος  
e.g. *The event was very **disorganised** and nobody seemed to know what was going on.*  
**Opp.:** organised
- 5.115 **sick leave** /sɪk li:v/ (n) = time off work when you are ill / άδεια λόγω ασθένειας  
e.g. *James had to take two weeks' **sick leave** when he came down with the flu.*
- 5.116 **equip (sth with sth)** /ɪ'kwɪp/ (v) = to provide a place with what is necessary / εξοπλίζω (ένα χώρο με τα απαραίτητα)  
e.g. *The flat comes **equipped** with all appliances in the kitchen.*  
**Der.:** equipment (n)

## UNIT 6

---

### GRAMMAR (pp. 64-67)

---

#### THE CAUSATIVE (p. 64)

- 6.1 **cheek** /tʃi:k/ (n) = the fleshy part on each side of the face / μάγουλο  
e.g. *Mia kissed the baby on the **cheek** and he giggled.*
- 6.2 **bruised** /bru:zd/ (adj) = having bruises / μελανιασμένος  
e.g. *Richard was **bruised** all over his body after he fell down the stairs.*
- 6.3 **slightly** /'slaɪtli/ (adv) = a little bit / ελάχιστα  
e.g. *Kevin is **slightly** older than Lewis; his birthday is three days earlier.*

#### EXERCISE 1 (p. 64)

- 6.4 **install** /ɪn'stɔ:l/ (v) = to put sth in place ready for use / εγκαθιστώ  
e.g. *We **installed** a new shower when the old one stopped working.*  
**Der.:** installation (n)  
**Opp.:** uninstall
- 6.5 **employ** /ɪm'plɔɪ/ (v) = to give sb a job; to hire sb / προσλαμβάνω κάποιον  
e.g. *The company currently **employs** over five hundred people from the local area.*  
**Der.:** employment (n)

## UNIT 6

- 6.6 **wound** /wu:nd/ (n) = an injury or cut from surgery / πληγή  
e.g. The nurse dressed the **wound** so it didn't become infected.
- 6.7 **constable** /kɒnstəbəl/ (n) = the lowest rank of police officer / αστυφύλακας  
e.g. The chief inspector instructed the **constable** to collect the evidence from the crime scene.

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 65)

- 6.8 **vaccinate** /væksɪneɪt/ (v) = to give sb medicine to prevent infection of a particular illness / εμβολιάζω  
e.g. All young children **should be vaccinated** against measles.  
**Der.:** vaccination (n)
- 6.9 **smallpox** /smɔ:l'pɒks/ (n) = a contagious disease that causes fever, spots and can be fatal / ευλογιά  
e.g. People who had **smallpox** often died until a vaccine was developed.
- 6.10 **shed** /ʃed/ (n) = a small building next to a house used to keep tools, gardening equipment, etc / αποθήκη εξωτερικού χώρου  
e.g. The lawnmower is in the **shed**.
- 6.11 **polish** /pɒlɪʃ/ (v) = to make teeth look shiny / γυαλίζω (τα δόντια)  
e.g. The dentist **polished** Mary's teeth until they were nice and shiny.
- 6.12 **tow (away)** /təʊ/ (v) = to remove a vehicle which is parked illegally or has broken down / απομακρύνω ένα όχημα με γερανό  
e.g. Darren's car **was towed** away because he had left it in a no-parking zone.

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 65)

- 6.13 **fit** /fɪt/ (v) = to put sth in place / τοποθετώ  
e.g. **We're having** a new kitchen **fitted** on the ground floor of our house this afternoon.
- 6.14 **colleague** /kəli:ɡ/ (n) = sb you work with / συνάδελφος  
e.g. My new **colleagues** are really friendly and showed me round the office when I started yesterday.
- 6.15 **assignment** /ə'saɪnmənt/ (n) = an academic task / εργασία (σχολική, πανεπιστημίου κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Our lecturer gave us until next Friday to finish the **assignment**.

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 66)

- 6.16 **venue** /venju:/ (n) = the location where a concert, a sporting event, etc takes place / χώρος εκδηλώσεων  
e.g. The music **venue** has seating for two thousand people.

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 66)

- 6.17 **region** /ri:dʒən/ (n) = an area of a country / περιοχή  
e.g. Alex lives in a **region** in the north of Spain.  
**Der.:** regional (adj)
- 6.18 **labourer** /leɪbərə/ (n) = a worker / εργάτης  
e.g. Peter got a job as a **labourer** on a building site.

### REVISION 6 (p. 67)

- 6.19 **look (sth) over** /lʊk 'əʊvə/ (phr v) = to check sth / ελέγχω κάτι  
e.g. My dad had a mechanic **look over** the car because it was making a funny noise.

## VOCABULARY – THE ARTS (pp. 68-69)

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 68)

- 6.20 **gripping** /'grɪpɪŋ/ (adj) = (of a film, book, etc) holding your attention / (για ταινία, βιβλίο κ.λπ.) καθηλωτικό  
e.g. The plot was so **gripping** that I didn't realise it was so late!
- 6.21 **moving** /mu:vɪŋ/ (adj) = (of film, book, etc) producing strong emotions / (για ταινία, βιβλίο κ.λπ.) συγκινητικό  
e.g. The part in the film where the couple found out they couldn't have children was particularly **moving**.
- 6.22 **well/poorly-written** /wel/pɔ:li 'rɪtən/ (adj) = (of a book, play, etc) written in a good/bad way / (για σενάριο, βιβλίο κ.λπ.) καλογραμμένο/κακογραμμένο  
e.g. The script was so **well-written** that I wondered if it was a true story.
- 6.23 **thrilling** /θrɪlɪŋ/ (adj) = exciting / συναρπαστικός  
e.g. There was a **thrilling** car chase in the middle of the film.  
**Opp.:** boring
- 6.24 **entertaining** /entə'teɪnɪŋ/ (adj) = highly enjoyable / διασκεδαστικός, ψυχαγωγικός  
e.g. We had a very **entertaining** night at the circus.
- 6.25 **disappointing** /dɪsə'pɔɪntɪŋ/ (adj) = not as good as expected / απογοητευτικός  
e.g. The film was **disappointing** and I didn't enjoy it as much as I thought I would.
- 6.26 **confusing** /kən'fju:zɪŋ/ (adj) = complicated; hard to understand / που σου προκαλεί σύγχυση, που σε μπερδεύει  
e.g. The plot was a bit **confusing** and it only made sense at the end.  
**Opp.:** clear
- 6.27 **part** /pa:t/ (v) = to separate from sb / χωρίζω από κάποιον  
e.g. At the end of the film, the couple **parted** in a very emotional scene.



- 6.28 **edge** /edʒ/ (n) = the furthest part of sth / άκρο, το πιο απόμακρο σημείο  
e.g. *They're planning to build a new cinema complex at the **edge** of the city.*

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 68)

- 6.29 **audience** /'ɔ:diəns/ (n) = the people watching a play, film, opera, etc / το κοινό  
e.g. *The **audience** clapped as the curtain came down at the end of the performance.*
- 6.30 **bow** /bau/ (n) = the action of bending the head or the upper part of the body as a sign of respect / υπόκλιση  
e.g. *The band took a **bow** after they finished playing.*
- 6.31 **box office** /'bɒks ɒfɪs/ (n) = the area in a cinema or theatre where you buy tickets / ταμείο (στο θέατρο, στο σινεμά κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *I used to have a job at the cinema selling tickets at the **box office**.*
- 6.32 **stage** /steɪdʒ/ (n) = the area where actors perform in a play / σκηνή (θέατρου)  
e.g. *All the actors returned to the **stage** after the play was finished to take a bow.*
- 6.33 **costume** /'kɒstjʊ:m/ (n) = the clothes that an actor wears in a play / κοστούμι ηθοποιού  
e.g. *The colourful **costumes** the actors wore during the performance were beautiful.*
- 6.34 **interval** /'ɪntəvəl/ (n) = the break in the middle of a play / διάλειμμα (στο θέατρο)  
e.g. *It's nice to get up and walk around during the **interval** of the play, after sitting for a long time.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 68)

- 6.35 **poetry** /'pəʊtri/ (n) = poems in general regarded as literature / ποίηση  
e.g. *William McGonagall is known for his distinctive **poetry**.*
- 6.36 **tale** /teɪl/ (n) = an imaginative story that might be difficult to believe / παραμύθι, ιστορία  
e.g. *My granddad used to tell a tall **tale** about a prince and his adventures.*
- 6.37 **volume** /'vɒljʊ:m/ (n) = each of a set of books / τόμος (βιβλίου)  
e.g. *There are three **volumes** in this collection.*
- 6.38 **myth** /mɪθ/ (n) = a traditional story that tries to explain unusual things / θρύλος  
e.g. *There are a lot of **myths** about ancient gods and creatures.*  
**Der.:** mythical (adj)
- 6.39 **portray** /pɔ:'treɪ/ (v) = to depict sb / απεικονίζω κάποιον  
e.g. *Daniel Day Lewis **portrayed** the 16th President of the United States in the Steven Spielberg film 'Lincoln'.*  
**Der.:** portrayal (n)

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 68)

- 6.40 **author** /'ɔ:θə/ (n) = the writer of a book / συγγραφέας  
e.g. *J.K. Rowling is the **author** of the Harry Potter series of books.*
- 6.41 **biography** /baɪ'ɒgrəfi/ (n) = a factual book about the life of a real person / βιογραφία  
e.g. *I enjoy reading **biographies** and finding out about people's lives.*
- 6.42 **contents** /'kɒntents/ (pl n) = a list of the chapters and sections in a book / περιεχόμενα  
e.g. *You can look up the chapters in the **contents** page.*
- 6.43 **fiction** /'fɪkʃən/ (n) = a story that is not real / μυθιστόρημα  
e.g. *I much prefer to read **fiction** to factual stories.*  
**Der.:** fictional (adj), fictitious (adj)  
**Opp.:** non-fiction
- 6.44 **front/back cover** /frʌnt/bæk 'kʌvə/ (n) = the outer part of a book / εξώφυλλο/οπισθόφυλλο  
e.g. *The **back cover** usually has a short description of what happens in the book.*
- 6.45 **narrator** /nə'reɪtə/ (n) = a character in a book who explains what is going on / αφηγητής  
e.g. *The **narrator** set the scene in the first chapter.*
- 6.46 **non-fiction** /nɒn 'fɪkʃən/ (n) = a type of literature that describes real events / μη λογοτεχνικό κείμενο  
e.g. *Tom prefers to read **non-fiction** books about real events.*  
**Opp.:** fiction
- 6.47 **novelist** /nɒvəlɪst/ (n) = sb who writes books of fiction / μυθιστοριογράφος  
e.g. *Philip K. Dick was a **novelist** who published more than forty science-fiction books.*
- 6.48 **fictitious** /'fɪktɪʃəs/ (adj) = describing sth that is not real / φανταστικός, ψεύτικος  
e.g. *Harry Potter is a very famous **fictitious** character.*  
**Opp.:** real

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 69)

- 6.49 **beggar** /'begə/ (n) = sb who asks for money from people on the street / ζητιάνος  
e.g. *There is a **beggar** who sits outside the train station and asks people for money.*

### WORDS OFTEN CONFUSED (p. 69)

- 6.50 **browse** /braʊz/ (v) = to look around / κοιτάζω τριγύρω  
e.g. *Brenda **was browsing** in the bookshop for an hour before she decided what to buy.*  
**Der.:** browser (n)
- 6.51 **stare (at sb)** /steə/ (v) = to look at sb for a long time / κοιτάζω επίμονα κάποιον  
e.g. *Donna **stared** at the man across the street because she thought she recognised him.*

## UNIT 6

- 6.52 **glare (at sb)** /glɛə/ (v) = to look at sb angrily / αγριοκοιτάζω κάποιον  
e.g. Amanda **glared** at the driver who had just stolen her parking space.
- 6.53 **glimpse** /glɪmps/ (v) = to see sb for a short time / παίρνει το μάτι μου  
e.g. The photographer **glimpsed** the celebrity getting into a limo but he wasn't quick enough to take a photo.
- 6.54 **spot** /spɒt/ (v) = to see and recognise sb / εντοπίζω κάποιον  
e.g. The rescue team **spotted** the swimmer who had gotten into difficulty and saved him.
- 6.55 **gaze (at sth)** /geɪz/ (v) = to look at sth for a long time in surprise or adoration / κοιτάζω κάτι παρατεταμένα  
e.g. He **gazed** at the beautiful scenery until he had to leave.
- 6.56 **glance (at sth)** /glɑːns/ (v) = to have a quick look at sth / ρίχνω μια ματιά σε κάτι  
e.g. Kate **glanced** at her watch quickly to check what time it was.
- 6.57 **scan (sth)** /skæn/ (v) = to look through or over sth quickly / κοιτάζω κάτι γρήγορα  
e.g. George **scanned** the document to see if there were any mistakes.
- 6.58 **peek** /piːk/ (v) = to look quickly while trying not to be noticed / ρίχνω μια κλεφτή ματιά  
e.g. He **peeked** through the window to see if anyone was inside.

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 69)

- 6.59 **adult** /ædʌlt/ (adj) = being over the age of 16 / για ενήλικα  
e.g. The **adult** ticket is £20 and the one for a child is £6.
- 6.60 **grown-up** /grəʊn ʌp/ (adj) = mature like an adult / ώριμος σαν ενήλικας  
e.g. Tina is only 12 years old but she is really **grown-up**.
- 6.61 **run** /rʌn/ (v) = to last for a period of time / (για θεατρική παράσταση) που παίζεται  
e.g. The play **runs** for three weeks.
- 6.62 **totally** /təʊtəli/ (adv) = absolutely / απόλυτα, εντελώς  
e.g. His second book was **totally** different from his first one.
- 6.63 **reserve** /rɪ'zɜːv/ (v) = to ask for sth, e.g. a seat at a restaurant, to be kept for a period of time / κάνω κράτηση  
e.g. We should call and **reserve** a table for dinner tonight.  
**Der.:** reservation (n)

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 70-71)

### KEY WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 70)

- 6.64 **break into** /breɪk ɪntə/ (phr v) = to enter somewhere in order to burgle it / κάνω διάρρηξη  
e.g. Thieves **broke into** the shop last night and stole thousands of pounds worth of jewellery.
- 6.65 **contract** /'kɒntrækt/ (n) = a signed document to show an agreement / συμβόλαιο  
e.g. Emily signed a legal **contract** when she bought her house.
- 6.66 **set in** /set ɪn/ (phr v) = (of bad weather) to begin / αρχίζω για τα καλά  
e.g. You should take the plants inside before the cold weather **sets in**.
- 6.67 **optician** /ɒp'tɪʃən/ (n) = sb who checks your eyesight / οπτικός (ο επιστήμονας)  
e.g. I went to the **optician** yesterday and he said I need to get glasses.

### WORD FORMATION (p. 70)

- 6.68 **suffix** /sʌfɪkʃ/ (n) = a group of letters added to the end of a word to make a new one / επίθημα (πρόσθετη συλλαβή στο τέλος μιας λέξης)  
e.g. The **suffix** '-ment' is added to verbs to make nouns.
- 6.69 **shorten** /ʃɔːtən/ (v) = to make sth shorter / κονταίνω  
e.g. I can easily **shorten** the skirt if it is too long for you.  
**Opp.:** lengthen
- 6.70 **specialise** /speʃəlaɪz/ (v) = to focus on a particular subject or area so you become an expert in it / εξειδικεύομαι  
e.g. Colin **specialised** in cardiology at medical school.
- 6.71 **lengthen** /leŋθən/ (v) = to make sth longer / μακραίνω  
e.g. Can you widen and **lengthen** the picture so that it fits the frame?  
**Opp.:** shorten
- 6.72 **apologise** /ə'pɒlədʒaɪz/ (v) = to say sorry / απολογούμαι  
e.g. The other driver **apologised** for hitting our car.
- 6.73 **sharp** /ʃɑːp/ (adj) = having a point that can cut sth / κοφτερός  
e.g. Be careful with that knife; it's **sharp!**  
**Der.:** sharpen (v)
- 6.74 **familiar** /fə'mɪliə/ (adj) = easily recognised because it has been seen or heard before / γνώριμος  
e.g. This song is very **familiar** to me; I'm sure I've heard it before.  
**Der.:** familiarise (v)
- 6.75 **procedure** /prə'siːdʒə/ (n) = a set of actions to carry out sth / διαδικασία  
e.g. You need to follow a certain **procedure** when applying for this course.

- 6.76 **bunch** /bʌntʃ/ (n) = a group of sth (grapes, bananas, etc) / τσαμπί  
e.g. I bought a **bunch** of bananas and some grapes at the market.
- 6.77 **remaining** /rɪ'meɪnɪŋ/ (adj) = that has been left / που έχει απομείνει  
e.g. The **remaining** members of the group booked a taxi to go home at the end of the night.
- 6.78 **stir** /stɜː/ (v) = to mix with a circular motion / ανακατεύω  
e.g. Can you **stir** the soup when it boils?
- 6.79 **social** /səʊʃəl/ (adj) = enjoying spending time with other people / κοινωνικός  
e.g. Hugh is very **social** and enjoys spending time with his friends.  
**Der.:** socialise (v)
- MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 71)**
- 6.80 **motivate** /məʊtɪveɪt/ (v) = to encourage sb to do sth / δίνω κίνητρο, ευαισθητοποιώ  
e.g. He **was motivated** to start the charity by watching a documentary about the homeless.
- 6.81 **assume** /ə'sjuːm/ (v) = to think sth is true without proof / υποθέτω  
e.g. Barry **assumed** I didn't like strawberries because I didn't eat any, but I just wasn't hungry.  
**Der.:** assumption (n)
- 6.82 **masterpiece** /mɑːstəpiːs/ (n) = a work of art that is extremely well-done / αριστούργημα  
e.g. The 'Mona Lisa' is considered to be a **masterpiece**.
- 6.83 **benefit (from sth)** /benɪfɪt/ (v) = to be helped by sth / επωφελοúμαι (από κάτι)  
e.g. I think you could **benefit** from taking a nap; you'll feel much better afterwards.
- 6.84 **entire** /ɪn'taɪə/ (adj) = whole / ολόκληρος  
e.g. I can't believe that he ate an **entire** chicken by himself.
- 6.85 **release** /rɪ'liːs/ (n) = the act of allowing sth to flow / απελευθέρωση  
e.g. Eating chocolate stimulates the **release** of dopamine in the brain.
- 6.86 **dopamine** /dəʊpəmiːn/ (n) = a hormone that is made by the human body and causes a feeling of happiness / ντοπαμίνη  
e.g. Seeing a loved one can cause the release of **dopamine**.
- 6.87 **meditation** /,medɪ'teɪʃən/ (n) = the act of using breathing and mindfulness to relax / διαλογισμός  
e.g. Vicky relaxes with thirty minutes of **meditation** every morning before work.
- 6.88 **distracting** /dɪ'stræktɪŋ/ (adj) = taking your attention away from what you are doing / που σου αποσπά την προσοχή  
e.g. The noise of that drill outside is very **distracting**; I can't concentrate on my work.
- 6.89 **noticeably** /nəʊtɪsəbli/ (adv) = clearly / ολοφάνερα  
e.g. This dress is **noticeably** stained; I can't wear it.
- 6.90 **expose (yourself to sth)** /ɪks'pəʊz/ (v) = to bring yourself into contact with sth / εκτίθεμαι σε κάτι  
e.g. Paula **exposes** herself to lots of different music to get inspiration for her song writing.  
**Der.:** exposure (n)
- 6.91 **surge** /sɜːdʒ/ (n) = a sudden increase in sth / απότομη αύξηση  
e.g. After the celebrity wore one of their dresses, the company experienced a **surge** in sales.
- 6.92 **convey** /kən'veɪ/ (v) = to show or tell a message, information, etc / διαβιβάζω (ένα μήνυμα, μια πληροφορία κ.λπ.)  
e.g. We have to decide what message we are trying to **convey** with this advertising campaign.
- 6.93 **thus** /ðʌs/ (adv) = therefore / συνεπώς, έτσι  
e.g. I missed the bus, **thus** I was late for my doctor's appointment.
- 6.94 **accomplishment** /ə'kɒmplɪʃmənt/ (n) = sth done successfully / επίτευγμα, κατόρθωμα  
e.g. Philip was proud that he had painted the whole house by himself; he felt it was a major **accomplishment**.
- 6.95 **judgement** /dʒʌdʒmənt/ (n) = the ability to make sensible decisions / κρίση  
e.g. When the manager gave Ross a promotion, some people questioned his **judgement**.
- 6.96 **inspire** /ɪn'spaɪə/ (v) = to make sb want to do sth / εμπνέω  
e.g. I **was inspired** to draw a picture after I saw the beautiful scenery.
- 6.97 **stimulate** /stɪmjʊleɪt/ (v) = to help sth to take place / ωθώ  
e.g. The treatment **stimulates** the production of the body's natural hormones.
- 6.98 **boost** /buːst/ (v) = to increase or improve / ενισχύω  
e.g. Eating the right vitamins and minerals can **boost** your immune system.
- 6.99 **ignore** /ɪg'nɔː/ (v) = to not pay attention to sth / αγνοώ  
e.g. If we **ignore** the threat of climate change, many species will go extinct.  
**Der.:** ignorant (adj)
- 6.100 **engage (in sth)** /ɪn'geɪdʒ/ (v) = to participate in sth / ασχολούμαι (με κάτι)  
e.g. We **engaged** in lively conversation during dinner.  
**Der.:** engagement (n)
- 6.101 **pursue** /pə'sjuː/ (v) = to try to get sth / κυνηγώ, επιδιώκω να κατακτήσω  
e.g. It's important to **pursue** your happiness.

## UNIT 7

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 71)

- 6.102 **sum** /sʌm/ (n) = an amount of sth / σύνολο, άθροισμα  
e.g. Peter paid the entire **sum** for the house in cash.
- 6.103 **summary** /sʌməri/ (n) = a short text with all the important points of sth / περίληψη  
e.g. The teacher asked the class to write a short **summary** of the story.
- 6.104 **summarise** /sʌməraɪz/ (v) = to create a summary of sth / συνοψίζω, ανακεφαλαιώνω  
e.g. It can sometimes help to understand something if you **summarise** its main points.
- 6.105 **worthy** /wɜːði/ (adj) = deserving attention, respect or to be noticed / αξιόλογος  
e.g. I gave a donation to the local homeless shelter which aids a very **worthy** cause.
- 6.106 **worthless** /wɜːθləs/ (adj) = not having any value / ευτελής, ασήμαντος  
e.g. I'm afraid this diamond isn't real, so the ring is almost **worthless**.  
**Opp.:** priceless
- 6.107 **worthwhile** /wɜːθwaɪl/ (adj) = important enough to spend time doing / που αξίζει  
e.g. I decided to become a nurse because I wanted to do something **worthwhile** and help people.
- 6.108 **favour (sb)** /'feɪvə/ (v) = to prefer sb to sb else / έχω ιδιαίτερη αδυναμία σε κάποιον  
e.g. My grandfather **favoured** me when I was little.  
**Der.:** favourable (adj)
- 6.109 **encouragement** /ɪn'kʌrɪdʒmənt/ (n) = the act of supporting sb and telling them they can succeed / ενθάρρυνση  
e.g. My parents have always given me lots of **encouragement** to do whatever I could.
- 6.110 **reschedule** /rɪ:'ʃedjuːl/ (v) = to rearrange sth for another time / επαναπρογραμματίζω  
e.g. I can't make my appointment today, so I'll have to **reschedule** it for another time.
- 6.111 **sensationally** /sən'seɪʃənəli/ (adv) = in a way that is exciting or interesting / συναρπαστικά  
e.g. The team scored **sensationally** in the final minute of the match.
- 6.112 **sensation** /sen'seɪʃən/ (n) = the cause of a lot of interest and excitement / μεγάλη εντύπωση  
e.g. This exciting new actress is a **sensation** who everyone wants to work with.
- 6.113 **sensational** /sən'seɪʃənəl/ (adj) = causing excitement or interest / εντυπωσιακός, συναρπαστικός  
e.g. This is a **sensational** book; I couldn't put it down.
- 6.114 **predictable** /prɪ'dɪktəbəl/ (adj) = expected / προβλέψιμος  
e.g. The ending of the film was too **predictable**; you knew what was going to happen.

- 6.115 **tasty** /teɪsti/ (adj) = (of food) being full of flavour / (για φαγητό) γευστικό  
e.g. This meal is really **tasty**, can I have the recipe?
- 6.116 **tasteless** /teɪstləs/ (adj) = to be in bad taste / κακόγουστος  
e.g. He told a **tasteless** and offensive joke and nobody thought it was funny.  
**Opp.:** tasteful
- 6.117 **require** /rɪ'kwaɪə/ (v) = to need sth / απαιτώ, χρειάζομαι  
e.g. This recipe **requires** two cups of sugar for two dozen cookies.
- 6.118 **requirement** /rɪ'kwaɪəmənt/ (n) = sth that is needed / απαραίτητη προϋπόθεση  
e.g. Having a university degree is a **requirement** for getting this job.
- 6.119 **admirable** /æd'mɪərəbəl/ (adj) = deserving respect / αξιοθαύμαστος  
e.g. Tom has many **admirable** qualities; that's why so many people respect him.

## UNIT 7

### GRAMMAR (pp. 72-75)

#### CONDITIONALS (p. 72)

- 7.1 **regret** /rɪ'gret/ (n) = the feeling of sadness that sth did/didn't happen / το να μετανιώνεις για κάτι  
e.g. Peter feels a lot of **regret** for not having studied harder at school.  
**Der.:** regrettable (adj)
- 7.2 **separate** /sə'pəreɪt/ (v) = to keep sth apart from sth else / χωρίζω (κάτι από κάτι άλλο)  
e.g. You must **separate** the egg yolk and throw away the whites for this recipe.
- 7.3 **providing** /prə'vaɪdɪŋ/ (conj) = if / εάν, με την προϋπόθεση ότι  
e.g. You can return the dress within the next month, **providing** you haven't worn it and you have the receipt.
- 7.4 **provided (that)** /prə'vaɪdɪd/ (conj) = if / εάν, με την προϋπόθεση ότι  
e.g. We'll go to the picnic **provided** it doesn't rain.
- 7.5 **as long as** (phr) = if / εάν, εφόσον  
e.g. You can go to the party **as long as** you're home by 11 o'clock.
- 7.6 **in case** (phr) = in preparation for the possibility of sth happening / σε περίπτωση που  
e.g. **In case** I don't see you later, I hope you have a good time on holiday.
- 7.7 **but for** (phr) = if it were not for / δίχως  
e.g. **But for** your help, I would never have passed the exam.

- 7.8 **otherwise** /ˈɒðəwaɪz/ (conj) = if not / ειδάλλως  
e.g. Whisk the eggs into the mixture, **otherwise** the cake won't rise.
- 7.9 **or else** (phr) = if sth else does (not) happen / ή αλλιώς  
e.g. Make sure you wear something warm, **or else** you'll get cold.
- 7.10 **what if** (phr) = what will be the result if sth does (not) happen / τι θα γίνει/γινόταν αν  
e.g. 'What if I panic during the exam?' 'Don't worry, just take some deep breaths and you'll feel calmer.'
- 7.11 **supposing** /sə'pəʊzɪŋ/ (conj) = assuming that / αν υποθέσουμε ότι  
e.g. **Supposing** we don't have the time to visit the museum today, we'll go first thing in the morning.
- 7.12 **even if** (phr) = despite the fact that / ακόμη κι αν  
e.g. **Even if** she gets the job, I still don't think she'll be happy.
- 7.13 **only if** (phr) = on condition that / μόνο αν  
e.g. You can go to your friend's house **only if** you finish your homework.
- 7.14 **fire** /faɪə/ (v) = to sack sb / απολύω κάποιον  
e.g. Simon **was fired** yesterday because the company is cutting jobs.  
**Opp.:** hire
- 7.15 **annoyance** /ə'noɪəns/ (n) = the state of being irritated and angry / ενόχληση, εκνευρισμός  
e.g. Much to his **annoyance**, the noise of the lawnmower continued all morning.
- 7.16 **insistence** /ɪn'sɪstəns/ (n) = the fact that you demand sth to happen / επιμονή  
e.g. At the Mayor's **insistence**, the press conference was held outside the Town Hall.

**EXERCISE 1 (p. 72)**

- 7.17 **take the day off** (phr) = to choose not to work on a certain day / παίρνω ρεπό  
e.g. If you're not feeling well, you should **take the day off** from work and rest.
- 7.18 **threaten** /θreɪtən/ (v) = to tell sb that you will do sth bad to them / απειλώ (κάποιον)  
e.g. The robber **threatened** the man with violence if he didn't hand over his wallet.
- 7.19 **take a chance** (phr) = to take a risk / ρισκάρω, τολμώ  
e.g. Michael wasn't sure if the weather was going to be nice, but he **took a chance** and had the party outside.
- 7.20 **pay off** /preɪ 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to bring about sth positive / αποδίδω, βγάζω σε καλό  
e.g. All Sam's hard work **paid off** when he got an A in his exam.
- 7.21 **overhear** /əʊvə'hɪə/ (v) = to hear sth that you did not mean to / ακούω κάτι άθελά μου  
e.g. I **overheard** somebody saying that they're going to close down the old cinema, but I don't know if it's true.

**EXERCISE 2 (p. 73)**

- 7.22 **make the crossing** (phr) = to travel on a boat from one shore to another / διασχίζω τη θάλασσα  
e.g. I'm really excited that we'll **be making the crossing** on a really modern ship.
- 7.23 **outing** /aʊtɪŋ/ (n) = a short trip taken by a group of people / έξοδος, εκδρομή  
e.g. The class **outing** to the city farm has been cancelled because of the weather.

**EXERCISE 3 (p. 73)**

- 7.24 **tackle (sth)** /tækəl/ (v) = to try to solve a problem, issue, etc / αντιμετωπίζω και προσπαθώ να λύσω (ένα πρόβλημα, μια δυσκολία κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Recycling is one way that we can **tackle** the problem of climate change.
- 7.25 **bring about** /brɪŋ ə'baʊt/ (phr v) = to make sth happen / πραγματοποιώ  
e.g. The new manager plans to **bring about** a number of changes in the department.
- 7.26 **misery** /'mɪzəri/ (n) = the state of being desperately unhappy / θλίψη, αθλιότητα  
e.g. The increase in the cost of living is causing poverty and **misery** for many families.  
**Der.:** miserly (adj), miserable (adj)
- 7.27 **ensure** /ɪn'ʃʊə/ (v) = to make sure / σιγουρεύομαι  
e.g. Can you **ensure** that you have your passport and boarding pass ready before you board the plane?
- 7.28 **unbearable** /ʌn'beərəbəl/ (adj) = so upsetting that you can't stand to experience it anymore / ανυπόφορος  
e.g. Working the night shift became **unbearable** so I had to quit.  
**Opp.:** bearable

**EXERCISE 4 (p. 74)**

- 7.29 **cut off** /kʌt 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to stop providing electricity, gas, etc / κόβω τη σύνδεση (ηλεκτρικού, αερίου κ.λπ.)  
e.g. I forgot to pay the electricity bill, and they **cut off** the power to my house.

**REVISION 7 (p. 75)**

- 7.30 **starving** /'stɑ:vɪŋ/ (adj) = very hungry / πολύ πεινασμένος  
e.g. We stopped for something to eat because we were **starving**.
- 7.31 **drop by** /drɒp 'baɪ/ (phr v) = to visit a place for a while / κάνω ανεπίσημη επίσκεψη  
e.g. If you are ever in my neighbourhood, **drop by** to say hello.
- 7.32 **acne** /ækni/ (n) = a condition that causes spots on the face / ακμή  
e.g. You can get medication from the doctor to treat your **acne**.

**VOCABULARY – GEOGRAPHICAL  
FEATURES, WEATHER, ANIMALS  
(pp. 76-77)**

**EXERCISE 1 (p. 76)**

- 7.33 **bay** /beɪ/ (n) = a part of the coast where the land curves in / μικρός κόλπος, όρμος  
e.g. *We went to a lovely little restaurant on the **bay** and enjoyed the crystal clear water as we ate.*
- 7.34 **valley** /'væli/ (n) = the low-lying area between two hills or mountains / κοιλάδα  
e.g. *My grandparents live in a small village in a **valley** in Wales.*
- 7.35 **glacier** /'glæsiə/ (n) = a large area of ice that moves slowly down a mountain / παγετώνας  
e.g. ***Glaciers** are melting at a faster rate than ever due to climate change.*
- 7.36 **it's boiling hot** (phr) = the temperature is very high / βράζει ο τόπος  
e.g. ***It was boiling hot** in the car because the air conditioning was broken.*
- 7.37 **cloudy** /'klaʊdi/ (adj) = with lots of clouds / συννεφιασμένος  
e.g. *It's a **cloudy** day, but at least it's not raining.*
- 7.38 **harbour** /'hɑ:bə/ (n) = an area on the coast where boats are kept / λιμανάκι  
e.g. *The fishing boats sail into the **harbour** and unload their catch early in the morning.*
- 7.39 **rainforest** /'reɪnfɔ:rist/ (n) = a large area of trees which receives a lot of rain / τροπικό δάσος  
e.g. *We have to do more to protect the **rainforests** from deforestation.*
- 7.40 **humid** /'hju:mɪd/ (adj) = with a high level of water in the air / με υγρασία  
e.g. *Frank finds it difficult to breathe when the weather is hot and **humid**.*  
**Der.:** humidity (n)
- 7.41 **volcano** /'vɒl'keɪnəʊ/ (n) = a large mountain with a hole at the top where lava, etc comes out / ηφαίστειο  
e.g. *Mount Vesuvius is a **volcano** in Italy which last erupted in 1944.*  
**Der.:** volcanic (adj)
- 7.42 **coast** /kəʊst/ (n) = the edge of land next to the sea / ακτή  
e.g. *There are a lot of small fishing villages built along the northeast **coast** of the island.*  
**Der.:** coastal (adj)
- 7.43 **frosty** /'frɒsti/ (adj) = very cold with a thin cover of ice / παγωμένος  
e.g. *Make sure you cover the plants because it's going to be a **frosty** night.*
- 7.44 **it's freezing cold** (phr) = the temperature is very low / κάνει παγωνιά  
e.g. *We lit a fire to keep warm because **it was freezing cold** outside.*

- 7.45 **cliff** /klɪf/ (n) = a high area of rock with its steep side usually next to the sea / γκρεμός  
e.g. *On a clear day, you can see the French coast from the **cliffs** of Dover.*
- 7.46 **mild** /maɪld/ (adj) = (of weather) neither hot nor cold / (για καιρό) αίθριος, ήπιος  
e.g. ***Mild** weather is considered to be between 17°C and 28°C.*
- 7.47 **coral reef** /'kɒrəl 'ri:f/ (n) = an area of rock in the sea formed by coral / κοραλλιογενής ύφαλος  
e.g. *You can hire scuba diving equipment to explore the **coral reef** just off the coast.*
- 7.48 **shallow** /'ʃæləʊ/ (adj) = not deep / ρηχός  
e.g. *If you can't swim, it's safer to stay in the **shallow** part of the pool than in the deep end.*  
**Der.:** shallowness (n)  
**Opp.:** deep
- 7.49 **sand dune** /'sænd dju:n/ (n) = a hill of sand formed by the wind / αμμόλοφος  
e.g. ***Sand dunes** are hills of sand often found near beaches or in deserts.*

**EXERCISE 2 (p. 76)**

- 7.50 **misty** /'mɪsti/ (adj) = (of weather) having tiny droplets of water in the air / (για τον καιρό) ομιχλώδης  
e.g. *It was **misty** this morning and you couldn't see across the bay.*

**EXERCISE 3 (p. 76)**

- 7.51 **beak** /bi:k/ (n) = the long pointy part of a bird's mouth / ράμφος  
e.g. *A toucan has a very colourful **beak**.*
- 7.52 **claw** /klɔ:/ (n) = each of the sharp curved nails on the toes of birds and some animals / νύχι ζώου  
e.g. *Cats use their **claws** to climb trees.*
- 7.53 **thick** /θɪk/ (adj) = (of fur) having a lot of hairs close together / (για τρίχωμα ζώου) πυκνό  
e.g. *My cat has lovely, soft **thick** fur.*
- 7.54 **fur** /fɜ:/ (n) = the hairs on an animal / τρίχωμα ζώου  
e.g. *I love stroking my cat's soft **fur**.*  
**Der.:** furry (adj)
- 7.55 **wing** /wɪŋ/ (n) = the part of a bird that is used for flying / φτερό ζώου  
e.g. *An eagle has really long **wings** that enable it to fly.*
- 7.56 **webbed feet** /'webd 'fi:t/ (pl n) = (of a frog, duck, etc) toes that are joined together with skin / τα πόδια (του βατράχου, της πάπιας κ.λπ.) των οποίων τα δάχτυλα είναι ενωμένα με μεμβράνη  
e.g. *Ducks and frogs have **webbed feet** to help them swim.*
- 7.57 **scales** /skeɪlz/ (pl n) = small flat pieces that cover the skin of some fish / λέπια  
e.g. *Did you know that sharks are fish but they don't have **scales** covering their bodies?*  
**Der.:** scaly (adj)

- 7.58 **paw** /pɔː/ (n) = the foot of an animal / πατούσα ζώου  
e.g. A bear has five claws on each of its four **paws**.

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 77)

- 7.59 **vaccine** /væksɪn/ (n) = medicine to prevent infection / εμβόλιο  
e.g. Elderly people should get the flu **vaccine** every year.  
**Der.:** vaccinate (v), vaccination (n)

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 77)

- 7.60 **weather forecast** /weðə ˈfɔːkɑːst/ (n) = a prediction about what the weather will be like in the coming days / πρόγνωση καιρού  
e.g. Take an umbrella with you; the **weather forecast** said it was going to rain later.
- 7.61 **whether** /weðə/ (conj) = if / εάν  
e.g. I'm not sure **whether** I should order the chicken or the fish.
- 7.62 **heat** /hi:t/ (n) = hot weather / ζέστη  
e.g. You should avoid the **heat** in the middle of the day.
- 7.63 **hit** /hɪt/ (v) = to strike sth / χτυπάω  
e.g. Edger **hit** the ball with the bat.
- 7.64 **tile** /taɪl/ (n) = a thin rectangular piece of hard material used for covering roofs / κεραμίδι  
e.g. The roofs of the farmhouses in this region are all covered with red clay **tiles**.
- 7.65 **breeze** /briːz/ (n) = a gentle wind / αεράκι, αύρα  
e.g. Even though it was very hot, the sea **breeze** kept us cool by the beach.  
**Der.:** breezy (adj)

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 77)

- 7.66 **drizzle** /driːzəl/ (v) = to rain lightly / ψιχαλίζει  
e.g. The forecast said it might **drizzle** this afternoon.
- 7.67 **pour down** /pɔː ˈdaʊn/ (phr v) = (of rain) to come down heavily / (για βροχή) πέφτει καταρρακτωδώς  
e.g. We couldn't go for a picnic because the rain **was pouring down**.
- 7.68 **lash (sth)** /læʃ/ (v) = (of rain) to hit / (για βροχή) πέφτει ορμητικά και χτυπά κάτι  
e.g. The rain **was lashing** the window all night and I couldn't sleep.
- 7.69 **howl** /haʊl/ (v) = (of wind) to blow hard making a noise / (για άνεμο) ουρλιάζει  
e.g. The storm was so violent that we could hear the wind **howling** through the trees.

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 78-79)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 78)

- 7.70 **interpreter** /ɪnˈtɜːprɪtə/ (n) = sb who tells another person or people what a speaker is saying in another language / διερμηνέας  
e.g. The **interpreter** translated the President's speech from French into English.
- 7.71 **conference** /ˈkɒnfərəns/ (n) = a special meeting / συνδιάσκεψη  
e.g. The medical **conference** had lots of important doctors and scientists speaking at it.
- 7.72 **operate** /ɒpəreɪt/ (v) = to make sth work / κάνω κάτι να λειτουργεί  
e.g. You have to be trained before you can **operate** the machine.  
**Der.:** operation (n), operator (n)
- 7.73 **soaked** /səʊkt/ (adj) = very wet / πολύ βρεγμένος  
e.g. John forgot his umbrella and got **soaked** in the sudden downpour.

### WORD FORMATION (p. 78)

- 7.74 **recognition** /ˌrekəɡ'nɪʃən/ (n) = the act of identifying someone or something as soon as you see them / αναγνώριση  
e.g. My town has changed out of all **recognition**; it's like a completely different place from how I remembered it as a child.
- 7.75 **unite** /juːˈnaɪt/ (v) = to bring together / ενώνω  
e.g. The two owners decided to **unite** the two companies to form a larger one.  
**Der.:** unity (n)

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 78)

- 7.76 **step down** /step ˈdaʊn/ (phr v) = to give up a job or role / παραιτούμαι  
e.g. Mr Christie **stepped down** as chairman after fifteen years in order to enjoy his retirement.
- 7.77 **fail** /feɪl/ (v) = (of a machine) to stop working / (για μηχανήμα) σταματά να δουλεύει  
e.g. My car **failed** to start this morning so I had to call the garage.  
**Der.:** failure (n)  
**Opp.:** succeed
- 7.78 **stray** /streɪ/ (adj) = (of an animal) living in the streets / (για ζώο) αδέσποτο  
e.g. There's a lady in my neighbourhood who feeds the **stray** cats.
- 7.79 **repute** /rɪˈpjuːt/ (n) = the opinion that people have about sb / φήμη  
e.g. The company is held in good **repute** because they treat their staff well.  
**Der.:** reputation (n)

## MULTIPLE CHOICE

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 79)

- 7.80 **lighthouse** /ˈlaɪθhaʊs/ (n) = a tall building with a light at the top to warn ships at sea that they are near land / φάρος  
e.g. The **lighthouse** on the cliff helps to guide ships safely.
- 7.81 **dominate** /dɒmɪneɪt/ (v) = to be the most important person or thing / κυριαρχώ  
e.g. The city **is dominated** by the castle high up on the mountain.  
**Der.:** dominant (adj)
- 7.82 **inhabitant** /ɪnˈhæbɪtənt/ (n) = sb living permanently somewhere / κάτοικος  
e.g. Many of the **inhabitants** of the coastal village have their own boats.
- 7.83 **legend** /ledʒənd/ (n) = a traditional story / θρύλος  
e.g. Most children know the **legend** of King Arthur.  
**Der.:** legendary (adj)
- 7.84 **peak** /pi:k/ (n) = the top of a mountain / κορυφή βουνού  
e.g. We climbed to the **peak** of the mountain.
- 7.85 **lie** /laɪ/ (v) = (of a place) to be located / (για τοποθεσία) βρίσκεται  
e.g. The island **lies** just off the coast of Greece.
- 7.86 **rest** /rest/ (v) = to place sth somewhere comfortably / τοποθετώ αναπαυτικά  
e.g. The baby **rested** his head on his mother's shoulder.
- 7.87 **sight** /saɪt/ (v) = to see sth/sb from far away / βλέπω από μακριά  
e.g. The people in the lifeboat were relieved when they **sighted** land.
- 7.88 **quantity** /kwɒntəti/ (n) = an amount of sth / ποσότητα  
e.g. With this new factory, we'll be able to increase the **quantity** of the product.
- 7.89 **happening** /ˈhæpənɪŋ/ (n) = an event / συμβάν  
e.g. A number of people were in shock after the recent **happenings**.
- 7.90 **reduce** /rɪdju:s/ (v) = to lower the amount of sth / μειώνω  
e.g. You should really **reduce** the amount of salt you use in your cooking.  
**Der.:** reduction (n)  
**Opp.:** increase
- 7.91 **decline** /dɪˈklaɪn/ (v) = to become less over time / μειώνομαι, ελαττώνομαι  
e.g. The number of young people in the area **has declined** over the last decade.
- 7.92 **increase** /ɪnˈkri:s/ (v) = to become bigger in size or amount / αυξάνομαι  
e.g. Since her salary **has increased**, Mary can now afford to go on holiday.  
**Opp.:** decrease

- 7.93 **beneficial** /ˌbenɪˈfɪʃəl/ (adj) = advantageous / ωφέλιμος  
e.g. A diet of mostly fruit, grains and vegetables is **beneficial** to health.
- 7.94 **advantageous** /ˌædvənˈteɪdʒəs/ (adj) = helpful and useful / ωφέλιμος, ευεργετικός  
e.g. This new system should be **advantageous** with lots more benefits than the last one.  
**Opp.:** disadvantageous
- 7.95 **favourable** /ˈfeɪvərəbəl/ (adj) = likely to help sth to succeed / ευνοϊκός  
e.g. The boat only sails when the weather conditions are **favourable**; it's too risky otherwise.  
**Opp.:** unfavourable

## EXERCISE 4 (p. 79)

- 7.96 **quotation** /kwɒtəˈteɪʃən/ (n) = sth that sb said / φράση που είπε κάποιος  
e.g. It's sometimes a good idea to include a **quotation** to highlight your argument.
- 7.97 **conclusion** /kənˈklu:ʒən/ (n) = a short summary of the main points of an essay, speech, etc / επίλογος  
e.g. Your **conclusion** should cover all the points in your essay.
- 7.98 **conclusive** /kənˈklu:sɪv/ (adj) = proving that sth is right or true / οριστικός, καθοριστικός  
e.g. The results of the research gave us **conclusive** proof that we were right.
- 7.99 **concluding** /kənˈklu:dɪŋ/ (adj) = final / τελικός, συμπερασματικός  
e.g. At the end of his speech, the journalist made some **concluding** remarks to sum up the talk.
- 7.100 **handle** /ˈhændəl/ (v) = to use sth / χειρίζομαι κάτι  
e.g. Be careful when you **handle** sharp objects, otherwise you might cut yourself.
- 7.101 **break-up** /breɪk ʌp/ (n) = the division of sth into smaller parts / διάσπαση (μιας εταιρείας)  
e.g. A number of jobs were lost in the **break-up** of the company.
- 7.102 **breakdown** /breɪkdaʊn/ (n) = (of a car, machine, etc) a failure to work properly / βλάβη  
e.g. Tom was late for work because his bus had a **breakdown** on the motorway.
- 7.103 **breakage** /breɪkɪdʒ/ (n) = sth that has been broken / σπάσιμο (αντικειμένου)  
e.g. The insurance does not cover **breakages** if it's found to be the owner's fault.
- 7.104 **estimate** /estɪmeɪt/ (v) = to roughly guess the quantity, value, etc of sth / υπολογίζω (την ποσότητα, την αξία κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The jeweller **estimated** the value of the ring to be around two to three thousand pounds.  
**Der.:** estimation (n)



- 7.105 **overestimate** /əʊvə'restɪmeɪt/ (v) = to guess that sth is more than it really is / υπερεκτιμώ  
e.g. We **overestimated** how many people would come to the event, and we had a lot of empty chairs.  
**Der.:** overestimation (n)
- 7.106 **underestimate** /ʌndə'restɪmeɪt/ (v) = to guess that sth is less than it is / υποτιμώ  
e.g. **Don't underestimate** how dangerous the sun's rays can be on a cloudy day.  
**Der.:** underestimation (n)
- 7.107 **work out** /wɜ:k 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to try to find the right answer / βρίσκω (τη λύση)  
e.g. There are clues in the puzzle to help you **work out** the answer.
- 7.108 **illogical** /ɪ'lɒdʒɪkəl/ (adj) = not making any sense / παράλογος  
e.g. It seemed **illogical** to me that he would invite his ex-partner to the event.  
**Opp.:** logical
- 7.109 **humidity** /hju:'mɪdɪti/ (n) = the moisture in the air / υγρασία  
e.g. The **humidity** in the air when it's hot makes it difficult to catch your breath.
- 7.110 **humidify** /hju:'mɪdɪfaɪ/ (v) = to create moisture in the air / δημιουργώ υγρασία  
e.g. You can put a bowl of water on the radiator to **humidify** a dry room.

## UNIT 8

### GRAMMAR (pp. 80-83)

#### WISHES (p. 80)

- 8.1 **inanimate** /ɪ'næɪnɪmət/ (adj) = without life / άψυχος  
e.g. Still life paintings are of **inanimate** objects such as fruit, flowers, baskets and bowls.
- 8.2 **dissatisfaction** /dɪ,sætɪs'fæksjən/ (n) = the state of being unhappy about sth / απογοήτευση  
e.g. The tennis player expressed his **dissatisfaction** with the umpire by throwing his racquet on the ground.  
**Opp.:** satisfaction

#### EXERCISE 1 (p. 80)

- 8.3 **return sb's call** (phr) = to call sb back / παίρνω τηλέφωνο κάποιον που με κάλεσε νωρίτερα  
e.g. He **returned my call** as soon as he listened to my voicemail.

#### UNREAL PAST - HAD BETTER (p. 81)

- 8.4 **improbable** /ɪm'prɒbəbəl/ (adj) = not likely to happen or be true / απίθανος  
e.g. It's **improbable** that the effects of climate change will be reversed unless we take action now.  
**Der.:** improbability (n)  
**Opp.:** probable

- 8.5 **cooperative** /kəʊ'ɒpərətɪv/ (adj) = willing to do what is asked of them / συνεργάσιμος  
e.g. My neighbour was very **cooperative** when I asked him to cut back the branches of his tree.  
**Opp.:** uncooperative
- 8.6 **consult (sb)** /kən'sʌlt/ (v) = to ask sb for advice / συμβουλευόμαι κάποιον  
e.g. The actress **consulted** a lawyer before speaking to the press about the incident.  
**Der.:** consultation (n)

#### EXERCISE 3 (p. 82)

- 8.7 **face up to (sth)** /feɪs 'ʌp tə/ (phr v) = to accept a difficult or unwanted situation / αποδέχομαι (κάτι κακό)  
e.g. You have to **face up to** the fact that you're getting older and can't do the things you used to.

#### EXERCISE 5 (p. 82)

- 8.8 **set out** /set 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to begin a journey / ξεκινώ ένα ταξίδι  
e.g. They made sure that all their suitcases were packed before **setting out**.

#### EXERCISE 6 (p. 82)

- 8.9 **maid** /meɪd/ (n) = a woman who works as a servant in a house or hotel / καμαριέρα, οικιακή βοηθός  
e.g. The hotel **maid** cleaned our room while we were out sightseeing.  
**Der.:** maiden (n/adj)
- 8.10 **change one's mind** (idm) = to come to a different decision / αλλάζω γνώμη  
e.g. We were going to go to the cinema but **changed our minds** and stayed home to watch a film instead.
- 8.11 **enclose** /ɪn'kləʊz/ (v) = to include sth in a letter or parcel / εσωκλείω (σε επιστολή κ.λπ.)  
e.g. I **enclose** my CV with my application for your consideration.  
**Der.:** enclosure (n)

### VOCABULARY – ENVIRONMENT (pp. 84-85)

#### EXERCISE 1 (p. 84)

- 8.12 **national park** /næʃənəl 'pɑ:k/ (n) = a protected area that has significant natural beauty or historical significance / εθνικός δρυμός  
e.g. You can visit the **national park** for walks or trekking through nature.
- 8.13 **acid rain** /æsɪd 'reɪn/ (n) = rain that contains harmful chemicals usually from the burning of fossil fuels / όξινη βροχή  
e.g. The plants and trees near the factory have been damaged by **acid rain**.

## UNIT 8

- 8.14 **environmental awareness** (phr) = knowledge about facts concerning the environment / περιβαλλοντική συνείδηση  
e.g. *We need to inform people about climate change in order to increase their **environmental awareness**.*
- 8.15 **smog** /smɒɡ/ (n) = a mixture of smoke and gases from cars and factories that look like fog / αιθαλομίχλη, νέφος  
e.g. ***Smog**, which is caused by exhaust fumes from cars and factory emissions, makes breathing difficult.*  
**Der.:** smoggy (adj)
- 8.16 **oil spill** /ɔɪl spɪl/ (n) = oil that has leaked out of a ship into the sea / πετρελαιοκηλίδα  
e.g. *The accident involving the tanker caused a massive **oil spill** which killed a lot of marine life.*
- 8.17 **conservation programme** (phr) = a plan for protecting several species of animals and plants / πρόγραμμα προστασίας ζώων και φυτών  
e.g. *I donate to a **conservation programme** to protect endangered wildlife in the Amazon.*

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 84)

- 8.18 **shortage** /ˈʃɔːtɪdʒ/ (n) = a situation where there is not enough of sth / έλλειψη  
e.g. *There's a water **shortage** in the region because it hasn't rained in months.*  
**Opp.:** abundance
- 8.19 **landfill** /ˈlændfɪl/ (n) = an area where rubbish is disposed of / χωματερή  
e.g. *Millions of tonnes of rubbish get buried in **landfills** each year.*
- 8.20 **tap** /tæp/ (n) = the appliance that the water comes out of / βρύση  
e.g. *Make sure you turn the **tap** off while you are brushing your teeth to save water.*
- 8.21 **sparingly** /ˈspɛərɪŋli/ (adv) = in a way that doesn't waste sth / με μέτρο  
e.g. *You should add the salt **sparingly** so you don't over season the dish.*  
**Opp.:** wastefully

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 84)

- 8.22 **infectious** /ɪnˈfɛkʃəs/ (adj) = (of a disease) easily passed to other people / (για ασθένεια) μεταδοτική  
e.g. *Julie didn't come to work today because she has the flu and it's highly **infectious**.*
- 8.23 **fossil fuel** /ˈfɒsəl ˌfjuːəl/ (n) = oil, coal and gas that come from the earth and are burnt to create energy / ορυκτό καύσιμο  
e.g. *We have to stop our dependence on **fossil fuels** such as oil, gas and coal and use renewable sources of energy.*

- 8.24 **footprint** /ˈfʊtprɪnt/ (n) = the mark left by the feet of sb or sth / αποτύπωμα του ποδιού  
e.g. *I love it when you can see your **footprints** in the crisp white snow.*
- 8.25 **layer** /leɪə/ (n) = a sheet of material between two others or on top of another sheet / επίπεδο, στρώση  
e.g. *This cake has three **layers**, one chocolate, one toffee flavoured and one plain sponge.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 84)

- 8.26 **avalanche** /æˈvələːntʃ/ (n) = the sudden movement of snow down a mountainside / χιονοστιβάδα  
e.g. *The **avalanche** covered the chalet in snow but thankfully everyone inside was alright.*
- 8.27 **typhoon** /taɪˈfuːn/ (n) = a violent storm with very strong winds / τυφώνας  
e.g. *The **typhoon** blew down many trees and damaged homes and buildings.*
- 8.28 **landslide** /ˈlændslaɪd/ (n) = the movement of earth and stones down a hillside, usually caused by excessive rainfall / κατολίσθηση  
e.g. *The **landslide** covered the road in mud and debris, making it impassable.*
- 8.29 **drought** /draʊt/ (n) = a long time without rainfall / ξηρασία  
e.g. *The recent **drought** has affected farmers and their crops very badly because it hasn't rained for months.*
- 8.30 **famine** /ˈfæmɪn/ (n) = a situation where there is not enough food for a population / λιμός, πείνα  
e.g. *The region is suffering from a severe **famine** and many people are starving.*
- 8.31 **blizzard** /ˈblɪzəd/ (n) = a severe storm with strong winds and snow / χιονοθύελλα  
e.g. *More than a metre of snow fell during the **blizzard** last night.*
- 8.32 **crop** /krɒp/ (n) = a type of plant cultivated on a farm / καλλιέργεια (ενός φυτού)  
e.g. *The farmer said that the extreme weather had affected his **crops**.*
- 8.33 **local** /ləʊkəl/ (n) = sb living in an area which they know well / ο ντόπιος, ο κάτοικος μιας περιοχής  
e.g. *The **locals** who live in the area are always the best people to ask where to eat.*  
**Der.:** locality (n)
- 8.34 **evacuate** /ɪˈvækjueɪt/ (v) = (of a large number of people) to leave an area because of a disaster / (για μεγάλο αριθμό ατόμων) εγκαταλείπουν ένα χώρο λόγω συμφοράς  
e.g. *When the volcano erupted, people in the area were told to **evacuate**.*  
**Der.:** evacuation (n)

- 8.35 **mud** /mʌd/ (n) = a mixture of earth and water / λάσπη  
*e.g. There was a lot of **mud** on the pitch after the rain, so the football match was cancelled.*  
**Der.:** muddy (adj)

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 85)

- 8.36 **sack** /sæk/ (v) = to fire sb from their job / απολύω  
*e.g. Greg was really upset when he **was sacked** after working for the company for ten years.*  
**Opp.:** hire
- 8.37 **pile** /paɪl/ (v) = to put sth on top of sth else / στοιβάζω  
*e.g. The pieces of firewood **are piled** one on top of the other along the side of the cabin.*

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 85)

- 8.38 **casualty** /'kæʒuəlti/ (n) = sb injured or killed in a traffic accident or war / τραυματίας, θύμα (δυστυχήματος, πολέμου)  
*e.g. The ambulance took the **casualties** who were involved in the accident to hospital immediately.*
- 8.39 **draught** /draʊft/ (n) = a cold stream of air in a room / ρεύμα (αέρα)  
*e.g. Can you close the door please? There's a **draught** of cold air coming in.*
- 8.40 **shake** /ʃeɪk/ (v) = (of the ground) to move suddenly due to an earthquake / (για το έδαφος) τσαντάζεται (λόγω σεισμού)  
*e.g. During the earthquake, we could feel the ground **shake** beneath us.*  
**Der.:** shaker (n), shaky (adj)
- 8.41 **rock** /rɒk/ (v) = to move gently from side to side / κινούμαι πέρα-δωθε  
*e.g. James **rocked** gently from side to side in the hammock.*  
**Der.:** rocker (n)
- 8.42 **call for (sth)** /kɔ:l fɔ:/ (phr v) = to publicly ask for sth to happen / απαιτώ, ζητώ  
*e.g. People **are calling for** a decrease in the prices of supermarket essentials.*
- 8.43 **climatic** /klaɪ'mæɪtɪk/ (adj) = relating to the weather / κλιματικός  
*e.g. Some areas seem to be experiencing severe **climatic** changes.*
- 8.44 **climactic** /klaɪ'mæktɪk/ (adj) = relating to the most important part of a story or film / (για ιστορία, ταινία) που κορυφώνεται  
*e.g. The story builds up to a **climactic** fight between the hero and the villain.*
- 8.45 **dump** /dʌmp/ (v) = to get rid of sth that you don't want / πετώ (σκουπίδια)  
*e.g. Somebody **has dumped** a load of rubbish in the park.*

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 85)

- 8.46 **break loose** (phr) = to escape from somewhere / ξεφεύγω από κάπου  
*e.g. My dog **broke loose** from his lead and ran away.*
- 8.47 **loose dog** (phr) = a dog that is moving around an area without its owner / λυμένος σκύλος (χωρίς τον ιδιοκτήτη του)  
*e.g. There's a **loose dog** in the park and nobody knows who it belongs to.*
- 8.48 **loose agreement** (phr) = an arrangement that is not firm / αόριστη συμφωνία  
*e.g. We made a **loose agreement** to meet up this weekend, but it's not certain yet.*

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 86-87)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 86)

- 8.49 **fake** /feɪk/ (n) = sth that is not genuine / απομίμηση, προϊόν-μαϊμού  
*e.g. Emily was upset when she realised that the diamond in her ring was a **fake**.*

### WORD FORMATION (p. 86)

- 8.50 **acceptance** /ək'septəns/ (n) = the act of agreeing to receive sth / αποδοχή  
*e.g. Richard wrote a letter of **acceptance** to the university that he had chosen to study at.*  
**Der.:** accept (v), acceptable (adj)
- 8.51 **alteration** /,ɔ:l'tɜ:reɪʃən/ (n) = a small change in sth / τροποποίηση, αλλαγή  
*e.g. The tailor made an **alteration** to the dress to make it shorter.*
- 8.52 **residence** /'rezɪdəns/ (n) = the place where sb lives / κατοικία  
*e.g. Buckingham Palace is the official **residence** of the Royal Family.*

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 86)

- 8.53 **insure** /ɪn'ʃʊə/ (v) = to pay money in order to protect sth against loss or damage / ασφαλίζω, κάνω ασφάλεια  
*e.g. You have to **insure** your car in case you have an accident or it gets stolen.*  
**Der.:** insurance (n)
- 8.54 **decide** /dɪ'saɪd/ (v) = to make your mind up about sth / αποφασίζω  
*e.g. I **decided** to go to the cinema after my friend invited me.*  
**Der.:** decision (n)

## UNIT 9

- 8.55 **letter of recommendation** (phr) = a letter written by an employer, supervisor, etc describing an employee's qualities, skills, achievements, etc in a previous position / συστατική επιστολή  
*e.g. My last boss wrote a wonderful **letter of recommendation** for me when I had to move to another city and get a new job.*
- 8.56 **attend** /ə'tend/ (v) = to go to an event / παρίσταμαι σε (μια εκδήλωση), παρακολουθώ  
*e.g. All employees are invited to **attend** the meeting about the new computer system.*  
**Der.:** attention (n), attentive (adj), attendant (n)

### MULTIPLE CHOICE

#### EXERCISE 3 (p. 87)

- 8.57 **take a toll** (idm) = to have a bad effect on sb/sth / έχω συνέπειες, επιπτώσεις  
*e.g. Staying in the sun for too long can **take a toll** on your skin.*
- 8.58 **devastate** /devəsteɪt/ (v) = to severely damage sth / καταστρέφω ολοσχερώς  
*e.g. The village **was devastated** by the earthquake and a number of residents lost their homes.*  
**Der.:** devastation (n)
- 8.59 **construction** /kən'strʌkʃən/ (n) = the act of building sth / δόμηση, κατασκευή  
*e.g. **Construction** of the new shopping centre is underway on the outskirts of the city.*
- 8.60 **funds** /fʌndz/ (pl n) = money collected for a certain purpose / χρήματα από έρανο  
*e.g. We are organising a concert to raise **funds** for the clean-up efforts after the recent flood.*
- 8.61 **run a scheme** (phr) = to organise a plan for doing sth / εφαρμόζω ένα πρόγραμμα  
*e.g. The local council **is running a scheme** to plant more trees around the city.*
- 8.62 **contribute** /kən'trɪbjʊt/ (v) = to offer help along with other people / συνεισφέρω  
*e.g. You can **contribute** either your time or money to this worthwhile cause.*  
**Der.:** contributor (n), contributory (adj)
- 8.63 **upkeep** /ʌpki:p/ (n) = the process of maintaining sth in a good state / συντήρηση  
*e.g. Old buildings need a lot of **upkeep** to maintain their good condition.*
- 8.64 **make a difference** (phr) = to have a significantly good influence on sth / κάνω τη διαφορά  
*e.g. The new pedestrian area **has made a big difference** to the city centre.*

#### EXERCISE 4 (p. 87)

- 8.65 **depend on (sth)** /dɪ'pend ɒn/ (phr v) = to need the support of sth / εξαρτώμαι από κάτι  
*e.g. The animal shelter **depends on** the help of the volunteers.*

- 8.66 **be based on (sth)** /bi 'beɪst ɒn/ (phr v) = to use sth as an idea to develop sth else / βασίζομαι σε κάτι  
*e.g. The film **is based on** a true story.*
- 8.67 **count on (sth)** /kaʊnt ɒn/ (phr v) = to rely on sth / βασίζομαι σε κάτι  
*e.g. You can't **count on** the weather in Ireland because it's so changeable!*
- 8.68 **industrial waste** (phr) = unwanted materials produced by factories / βιομηχανικά απόβλητα  
*e.g. The **industrial waste** created by the factory is severely affecting the quality of the water in the area.*

## UNIT 9

### GRAMMAR (pp. 88-99)

#### REPORTED SPEECH (p. 88)

#### SAY - TELL - ASK / EXPRESSIONS WITH SAY, TELL AND ASK (p. 88)

- 9.1 **instead** /ɪn'sted/ (adv) = as an alternative / αντί για κάτι άλλο  
*e.g. If you don't have butter, this recipe says you can use oil **instead** to cook the dish.*
- 9.2 **say one's prayers** (phr) = to ask your god for help, or thank them / προσεύχομαι  
*e.g. People of different religions **say their prayers** in churches, mosques or temples.*
- 9.3 **say so** (phr) = to tell sb the way sth is going to happen / έτσι λέω (πως κάτι πρέπει να γίνει)  
*e.g. I have to do my homework before I can watch television because my mother **said so**.*
- 9.4 **say no more** (phr) = to not add anything to what I've said / δε λέω τίποτε άλλο  
*e.g. Don't mention anything to Mary about her surprise birthday party; **say no more**.*
- 9.5 **say for certain** (phr) = to say sth without doubt / λέω με σιγουριά  
*e.g. I can't **say for certain** that I'll be able to come to the party but I'll try my best.*
- 9.6 **say for sure** (phr) = to say sth with certainty / λέω με σιγουριά  
*e.g. I can **say for sure** that I have never met her before; I would definitely have remembered.*
- 9.7 **tell sb the way** (phr) = to give directions to sb / λέω σε κάποιον πώς να πάει κάπου  
*e.g. Can you **tell me the way** to the train station, please?*
- 9.8 **tell one from the other** (phr) = to differentiate between two people/ things / διακρίνω κάποιον/ κάτι από κάποιον/κάτι άλλο  
*e.g. The twins look so alike, I can't **tell one from the other**.*

- 9.9 **tell sb's fortune** (phr) = to predict what will happen to sb in the future / λέω σε κάποιον τη μοίρα του  
*e.g. I went to a palm reader to get her to **tell me my fortune**.*
- 9.10 **tell sb so** (phr) = to confirm a warning that sb ignored / σου το είπα  
*e.g. When I make a mistake, my mum shows understanding and never says '**told you so!**'*
- 9.11 **tell the difference** (phr) = to be able to differentiate between two people/things / βρίσκω τις διαφορές (ανάμεσα σε δύο ανθρώπους, πράγματα κ.λπ.)  
*e.g. It can be difficult to **tell the difference** between genuine and counterfeit goods.*

**EXERCISE 1 (p. 88)**

- 9.12 **oath** /əʊθ/ (n) = a formal promise / όρκος  
*e.g. The politician swore an **oath** to tell the truth in court.*
- 9.13 **court** /kɔ:t/ (n) = a place where legal matters are decided / δικαστήριο  
*e.g. The accused robbers were taken to **court** to stand trial for stealing the diamonds.*
- 9.14 **identical** /aɪ'dentɪkəl/ (adj) = exactly the same / ολόιδιος  
*e.g. Jillian and Judith are **identical** twins and I can't always tell one from the other.*

**STATEMENTS (p. 89)**

- 9.15 **optional** /'ɒpʃənəl/ (adj) = not necessary / προαιρετικός  
*e.g. The tourism part of the management course is **optional**, so you don't have to do it if you don't want to.*  
**Opp.:** compulsory, obligatory, mandatory
- 9.16 **remain** /rɪ'meɪn/ (v) = to keep having the same quality / συνεχίζω να έχω μια ιδιότητα, παραμένω κάτι  
*e.g. The town **has remained** the same for fifty years; very little has changed since then.*  
**Der.:** remainder (n), remains (pl n), remnants (pl n)
- 9.17 **freeze** /fri:z/ (v) = to become ice / μετατρέπομαι σε πάγο, παγώνω  
*e.g. It's so cold that the lake **has frozen!***  
**Der.:** freezer (n)
- 9.18 **out of date** /aʊt əv 'deɪt/ (adj) = not recent / ετεροχρονισμένος, μεταγενέστερος  
*e.g. In reported speech, if what the person said is **out of date**, you have to change the tenses of the verbs.*  
**Opp.:** up to date
- 9.19 **up to date** /ʌp tə 'deɪt/ (adj) = recent / πρόσφατος  
*e.g. In reported speech, if what the person said is **up to date**, the tenses of the verbs stay the same.*  
**Opp.:** out of date

- 9.20 **context** /kɒntekst/ (n) = the words that come before and after another word and help explain its meaning / τα συμφραζόμενα  
*e.g. It helps to know the **context** in a sentence to understand the meaning of a word.*  
**Der.:** contextual (adj), contextualise (v)

**EXERCISE 4 (p. 91)**

- 9.21 **traffic warden** /'træfɪk ,wɔ:dən/ (n) = sb in authority who issues parking fines / τροχονόμος  
*e.g. The **traffic warden** issued him a fine because he had parked in a disabled parking spot.*

**EXERCISE 6 (p. 92)**

- 9.22 **be in a hurry** (phr) = to be going somewhere quickly / βιάζομαι  
*e.g. You can come shopping with me, but you'll have to be quick because **I'm in a hurry**.*
- 9.23 **want a lift** (phr) = to need sb to take you somewhere in their car / χρειάζομαι να με πάει κάποιος κάπου με το όχημά του  
*e.g. I'm driving past the train station; if you **want a lift**, I can take you there.*
- 9.24 **bystander** /'baɪ,stændə/ (n) = sb who is present when sth happens but doesn't take part in it / παρευρισκόμενος, αμέτοχος θεατής  
*e.g. Lots of **bystanders** gathered on the street to watch the firefighters put out the fire.*
- 9.25 **give sb a hand** (idm) = to help sb with sth / βοηθώ κάποιον  
*e.g. Can you **give me a hand** moving this bookcase?*
- 9.26 **workman** /'wɜ:kmən/ (n) = sb who does a manual job / εργάτης  
*e.g. The **workmen** are busy building the walls of the office block on the building site.*

**EXERCISE 10 (p. 94)**

- 9.27 **soldier** /'səʊldɪə/ (n) = a member of the armed forces / στρατιώτης  
*e.g. The **soldiers** were all wearing military uniforms for the parade.*
- 9.28 **stand to attention** (phr) = (of a soldier) to stand in a certain way in order to show respect to a senior officer / στέκομαι προσοχή  
*e.g. The soldiers all **stood to attention** when the colonel walked by.*
- 9.29 **major** /'meɪdʒə/ (n) = an officer of middle rank in the armed forces / ταγματάρχης  
*e.g. He was promoted to the rank of **major** after ten years in the army.*

**SPECIAL INTRODUCTORY VERBS (pp. 95-96)**

- 9.30 **demand (to do sth)** /dɪ'mɑ:nd/ (v) = to ask to do sth very strongly / απαιτώ (να κάνω κάτι)  
*e.g. The customer **demanded** to be allowed to speak to the manager.*

UNIT 9

- 9.31 **claim (to do sth)** /kleɪm/ (v) = to say that you can/you have done sth even if you can't prove it / ισχυρίζομαι (ότι μπορώ να κάνω/έκανα κάτι)  
e.g. Many people **claim** to have seen UFOs.  
**Der.:** claimant (n), disclaim (v), disclaimer (n)
- 9.32 **allow (sb to do sth)** /ə'laʊ/ (v) = to say that sb can do sth / επιτρέπω (σε κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Mum **allowed** us to stay up late tonight; we went to bed at 2 am.
- 9.33 **beg (sb to do sth)** /beg/ (v) = to ask sb to do sth in an anxious or nervous way / παρακαλώ (κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Ryan **begged** his mother to let him go to the concert until she finally said yes.  
**Der.:** beggar (n)
- 9.34 **command (sb to do sth)** /kə'mɑ:nd/ (v) = to give sb an order to do sth / δίνω οδηγίες (σε κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. The police officer **commanded** the criminal to lie on the ground.  
**Der.:** commander (n)
- 9.35 **forbid (sb to do sth)** /fə'brɪd/ (v) = to not allow sb to do sth / απαγορεύω (σε κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Gavin's parents **forbade** him to stay out late; he had to be home by 9 pm.  
**Der.:** forbiddance (n)  
**Opp.:** allow, permit
- 9.36 **instruct (sb to do sth)** /ɪn'strʌkt/ (v) = to tell sb how to do sth / διατάζω κάποιον να κάνει κάτι  
e.g. The IT guy **instructed** me to turn the computer on and off.  
**Der.:** instruction (n), instructor (n)
- 9.37 **receiver** /rɪ'si:və/ (n) = the part of an old phone that people used to hold and talk into / το ακουστικό (σε παλιά τηλέφωνα)  
e.g. Peter picked up the telephone **receiver** and dialled the number.
- 9.38 **dialling tone** /daɪəlɪŋ təʊn/ (n) = the sound you hear when you pick up the receiver, which shows that you can make a call / ο ήχος λειτουργίας ενός τηλεφώνου  
e.g. If there's no **dialling tone**, the phone must be disconnected.
- 9.39 **urge (sb to do sth)** /ɜ:dʒ/ (v) = to strongly advise sb to do sth / προτρέπω, παροτρύνω (κάποιον να κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. I **urge** you to reconsider your decision to quit the course.  
**Der.:** urgent (adj)
- 9.40 **punctual** /pʌŋktɪʃuəl/ (adj) = on time / συνεπής στην ώρα μου  
e.g. Eve is always **punctual** and is never late for work.  
**Der.:** punctuality (n)
- 9.41 **accuse (sb of doing sth)** /ə'kju:z/ (v) = to say that sb has done sth wrong / κατηγορώ (κάποιον για κάτι που έκανε)  
e.g. Tina **accused** me of breaking her headphones even though it wasn't me.  
**Der.:** accusation (n), accuser (n), accusative (n/adj)
- 9.42 **apologise (for doing sth)** /ə'pɒlədʒaɪz/ (v) = to say sorry for sth wrong that you've done / ζητώ συγγνώμη (για κάτι που έκανα)  
e.g. Steven **apologised** for arriving late at work.  
**Der.:** apologetic (adj)
- 9.43 **admit (to doing sth)** /əd'mɪt/ (v) = to not deny doing sth / παραδέχομαι (ότι έχω κάνει κάτι)  
e.g. Barry **admitted** to eating the last piece of cake because he couldn't help himself.  
**Der.:** admission (n), admissible (adj)
- 9.44 **boast (about doing sth)** /bəʊst/ (v) = to be overly proud about sth that you do/ have done / καυχιέμαι, περηφανεύομαι (για κάτι που κάνω/έκανα)  
e.g. It's annoying when people **boast** about being better than others.  
**Der.:** boastful (adj)
- 9.45 **insist on (sb doing sth)** /ɪn'sɪst ɒn/ (phr v) = to strongly demand that sb should do sth / επιμένω (να κάνει κάποιος κάτι)  
e.g. The doctor **insisted on** me finishing the entire course of the antibiotics even if I felt better.  
**Der.:** insistence (n), insistent (adj)
- 9.46 **exclaim** /ɪk'skleɪm/ (v) = to say sth loudly with excitement / φωνάζω δυνατά (λόγω έντονου συναισθήματος)  
e.g. This dress is half price, she **exclaimed**, 'can you believe it?'  
**Der.:** exclamation (n), exclamatory (adj)
- 9.47 **application** /æplɪ'keɪʃən/ (n) = a written request for sth / αίτηση  
e.g. I just filled in all the details in my **application** for my new passport.
- 9.48 **under review** (phr) = being officially evaluated / υπό εξέταση  
e.g. The matter is currently **under review** and we expect to have an answer by next week at the latest.
- 9.49 **break the news** (phr) = to give sb important and often bad information / ανακοινώνω κάτι (κακό)  
e.g. The vet **broke the news** to Susan that her cat was very ill.

EXERCISE 12 (p. 96)

- 9.50 **judge** /dʒʌdʒ/ (n) = sb who is in charge in a court of law / δικαστής  
e.g. The **judge** sentenced the bank robbers to ten years in jail.  
**Der.:** judgement (n), judgemental (adj)

## EXERCISE 13 (p. 96)

- 9.51 **knob** /nɒb/ (n) = a round button on a device or appliance that you turn / στρογγυλός διακόπτης  
e.g. If you want to turn up the volume, just turn the **knob** on the speaker.
- 9.52 **flick** /flɪk/ (v) = to push or touch sth with a soft movement / σπρώχνω απαλά  
e.g. Just **flick** this switch to turn the appliance on.

## EXERCISE 14 (p. 97)

- 9.53 **spoil (sth)** /spɔɪl/ (v) = to ruin sth / χαλάω κάτι, το καταστρέφω  
e.g. He **spoil** the film for me by telling me the ending.  
**Der.:** spoilage (n)
- 9.54 **lend sb a hand** (idm) = to help sb / δίνω ένα χέρι βοήθειας (σε κάποιον), τον βοηθάω  
e.g. Can I **lend you a hand** with the washing up?

## REPORTING A DIALOGUE OR A CONVERSATION (p. 97)

- 9.55 **conversation** /kɒnvə'seɪʃən/ (n) = a discussion / συζήτηση  
e.g. Kelly is very interested in current affairs and likes having long **conversations** about politics with her friends.  
**Der.:** conversational (adj)
- 9.56 **mixture** /mɪkstʃə/ (n) = a combination of things / μείξη, συνδυασμός  
e.g. The songs on this CD are a **mixture** of the artist's old and new ones.

## EXCLAMATIONS - YES/NO SHORT ANSWERS - QUESTION TAGS (p. 98)

- 9.57 **cry out in pain** (phr) = to make a loud sound to show you are hurt / σφαδάζω από τον πόνο  
e.g. She **cried out in pain** when she fell and broke her arm.
- 9.58 **disgust** /dɪs'gʌst/ (n) = a strong feeling of not liking sth / απέχθεια, αηδία  
e.g. She gave an exclamation of **disgust** when she saw how messy the house was after the party.
- 9.59 **delight** /dɪ'laɪt/ (n) = great pleasure or happiness / ευχαρίστηση, απόλαυση  
e.g. My nieces are a **delight** to look after, and we always have a lot of fun together.  
**Der.:** delightful (adj)
- 9.60 **make up one's mind** (idm) = to decide sth / παίρνω μια απόφαση, αποφασίζω  
e.g. I can't **make up my mind** which dessert I want; should I have the chocolate cake or the ice-cream?

## EXERCISE 15 (p. 98)

- 9.61 **have a seat** (phr) = to sit down / κάθομαι  
e.g. Please, come in and **have a seat** while you are waiting.

- 9.62 **give sb your word** (idm) = to make a promise to sb / δίνω το λόγο μου σε κάποιον  
e.g. I **gave** Tristan **my word** that I would watch his band play; I can't break a promise.

## SUBJUNCTIVE (p. 98)

- 9.63 **essential** /ɪ'senʃəl/ (adj) = very necessary / πολύ απαραίτητος  
e.g. Having a balanced diet and getting enough exercise are **essential** for a healthy lifestyle.  
**Opp.:** inessential
- 9.64 **imperative** /ɪm'perətɪv/ (adj) = very important and urgent / απολύτως απαραίτητος  
e.g. It's **imperative** that he include the reference number with the application.
- 9.65 **vital** /vaɪtəl/ (adj) = absolutely necessary and important in order for sth to happen / πολύ αναγκαίος, ζωτικής σημασίας  
e.g. It's **vital** that I be informed as soon as possible; it's a matter of life or death!

## VOCABULARY - SPORTS (pp. 100-101)

## EXERCISE 1 (p. 100)

- 9.66 **motor racing** /'mɔʊtə ,reɪsɪŋ/ (n) = the sport of racing fast cars / αγώνας αυτοκινήτων  
e.g. **Motor racing** is a dangerous sport because the drivers go at such high speeds!

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 100)

- 9.67 **break the world record** (phr) = to get a better result in a sporting competition than anyone else before / καταρρίπτω το παγκόσμιο ρεκόρ (σ' ένα άθλημα)  
e.g. He **broke the world record** when he won the Olympic gold medal in the one-hundred metres.
- 9.68 **score a goal** (phr) = to put the ball into the opposing team's net in a game of football, hockey, etc / βάζω γκολ  
e.g. The crowd cheered when Josh **scored** the winning **goal** of the football match.
- 9.69 **the last of sth** (phr) = what remains of sth / ό,τι έχει μείνει από κάτι  
e.g. I used **the last of** the sugar to make this cake; there was none left.
- 9.70 **finishing line** /'fɪnɪʃɪŋ ,laɪn/ (n) = the line marking the end of a race / γραμμή τερματισμού (σ' έναν αγώνα)  
e.g. The first two runners in the race crossed the **finishing line** within a second of each other.
- 9.71 **take (sth) up** /'teɪk 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to start (a new hobby, sport, etc) / αρχίζω (ένα χόμπι, μια αθλητική δραστηριότητα κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Abigail has decided to **take up** volleyball as a new hobby.

## UNIT 9

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 100)

- 9.72 **puck** /pʌk/ (n) = a round flat disk that is used in ice hockey / δισκάκι του χόκεϊ στον πάγο  
e.g. *It can be difficult to see the **puck** during a hockey game because it moves so quickly over the ice.*
- 9.73 **racket** /rækt/ (n) = a piece of equipment used to hit the ball in tennis, badminton, etc / ρακέτα  
e.g. *I got a new **racket** for my tennis lessons.*
- 9.74 **rod and reel** (phr) = a long, thin, metal or wooden pole with a string used for fishing / καλάμι ψαρέματος με καρούλι  
e.g. *My dad bought a new **rod and reel** to catch fish with.*
- 9.75 **paddle** /pædəl/ (n) = a pole with a wide flat part at one or both ends used to move a boat through water / κουπί του κανό  
e.g. *Evan got stuck in the middle of the lake when his **paddle** fell in the water, and he couldn't move the boat.*
- 9.76 **flipper** /flɪpə/ (n) = a type of shoe with a long, wide, flat edge used for diving, snorkelling, etc / βατραχοπέδιλο  
e.g. *The diver put the **flippers** on his feet and entered the water from the side of the boat.*
- 9.77 **rope** /rəʊp/ (n) = a strong cord made by twisting thinner fibre together / σκοινί  
e.g. *The sailor tied the boat to the dock with a strong **rope**.*
- 9.78 **hoop** /hu:p/ (n) = a basketball or netball ring / στεφάνι μπασκέτας  
e.g. *The basketball player threw the ball through the **hoop** and scored three points.*
- 9.79 **saddle** /sædəl/ (n) = the seat on a bicycle or a horse / σέλα  
e.g. *You can't ride a horse without a **saddle** if you're a beginner; it's too difficult.*  
**Der.:** saddler (n)

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 101)

- 9.80 **parachutist** /ˈpærəʃu:tɪst/ (n) = sb who jumps from a plane with a large piece of material designed to make them fall slowly / αλεξιπτωτιστής  
e.g. *The **parachutist** jumped from the plane at three thousand metres up in the air.*

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 101)

- 9.81 **win** /wɪn/ (v) = to come first in a race/competition and get a prize / νικώ (σ'έναν αγώνα), κερδίζω (βραβείο)  
e.g. *I can't believe I **won** first prize in the art competition.*  
**Der.:** winner (n)
- 9.82 **beat** /bi:t/ (v) = to come before sb else in a race or competition / νικώ (αντίπαλο)  
e.g. *Michael was really disappointed when his team **was beaten** in the final.*

- 9.83 **earn** /ɜ:n/ (v) = to work hard to become worthy of sth / κερδίζω (με τον κόπο μου/ την αξία μου)  
e.g. *Cameron's hard work and skill **has earned** him a place on the team.*  
**Der.:** earner (n)
- 9.84 **gain** /geɪn/ (v) = to gradually get better at sth or to obtain more of sth / αποκτώ σταδιακά, κατακτώ  
e.g. *With practice, Gail slowly **gained** confidence on the ice and now she's a really good skater.*  
**Der.:** gainful (adj)
- 9.85 **confidence** /kɒnfɪdəns/ (n) = the belief in your or sb else's ability to do sth / εμπιστοσύνη  
e.g. *Norman doesn't have much **confidence** speaking in front of people, and he becomes really uncomfortable.*
- 9.86 **contest** /kɒntest/ (n) = a competition / διαγωνισμός  
e.g. *Paula was so happy when she came first in the dance **contest**.*  
**Der.:** contestant (n)
- 9.87 **earn a living** (phr) = to get money from a job to live on / βγάζω τα προς το ζην, βγάζω το ψωμί μου  
e.g. *My aunt **earns a living** as a professional dance instructor.*
- 9.88 **opponent** /ə'pəʊnənt/ (n) = sb who you compete against in a sporting event / αντίπαλος  
e.g. *Frank is playing against a difficult **opponent** in the next round of the competition.*
- 9.89 **gain speed** (phr) = to go faster / αποκτώ ταχύτητα  
e.g. *The cyclist **gained speed** as he went downhill.*

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 102-103)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 102)

- 9.90 **saucepan** /sɔ:spən/ (n) = a pot that you use to cook things in / κατσαρολάκι  
e.g. *You can boil the eggs in this small **saucepan**.*

### WORD FORMATION (p. 102)

- 9.91 **pacify (sb)** /pæ'sɪfaɪ/ (v) = to calm sb who is angry or upset / ηρεμώ κάποιον  
e.g. *Mary gave the crying baby a dummy to **pacify** her.*  
**Der.:** pacifist (n), pacifier (n), pacific (adj)
- 9.92 **assist (sb)** /ə'sɪst/ (v) = to help sb with sth / βοηθώ κάποιον  
e.g. *Luke **assisted** us by helping to move all the stuff to our new house.*  
**Der.:** assistant (n), assistance (n)
- 9.93 **correspond (with sb)** /kɒrə'spɒnd/ (v) = to communicate with sb through writing / αλληλογραφώ (με κάποιον)  
e.g. *Fay **has been corresponding** with her pen pal for years, but they've never met.*  
**Der.:** correspondent (n), correspondence (n)



- 9.94 **republic** /rɪˈpʌblɪk/ (n) = a country in which power is held by representatives that are elected by the people / δημοκρατία  
e.g. The USA became a **republic** when it gained independence from the United Kingdom.  
**Der.:** republican (n/adj)
- 9.95 **trainee** /treɪˈniː/ (n) = sb who is learning to do a job / μαθητευόμενος  
e.g. Larry is a **trainee** accountant who's taking his final exams next month.

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 102)

- 9.96 **reside (in a place)** /rɪˈzaɪd/ (v) = to live or stay in a place / μένω, κατοικώ (σ' ένα μέρος)  
e.g. A number of celebrities **reside** in this neighbourhood; their houses are huge and luxurious.  
**Der.:** resident (n), residence (n)
- 9.97 **lie** /laɪ/ (v) = to say sth that is not true / λέω ψέματα  
e.g. Richard never **lies** about anything; he's very truthful.  
**Der.:** liar (n)
- 9.98 **inhabit (a place)** /ɪnˈhæbɪt/ (v) = to live in a place / κατοικώ (σ' ένα μέρος)  
e.g. A rare species of bird **inhabits** the remote island.  
**Der.:** inhabitant (n)
- 9.99 **spectate** /spekˈteɪt/ (v) = to watch a sporting event / παρακολουθώ (έναν αθλητικό αγώνα)  
e.g. I prefer to get involved in sports events rather than merely **spectate** them.  
**Der.:** spectator (n)

## MULTIPLE CHOICE

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 103)

- 9.100 **thicken (sth)** /θɪkən/ (v) = to make sth thicker / πηζώ κάτι, κάνω κάτι πηχτό  
e.g. You can use flour to **thicken** the sauce.  
**Der.:** thickener (n)
- 9.101 **thickness** /θɪkənəs/ (n) = how thick an object is / πάχος (ενός αντικειμένου)  
e.g. You should roll the biscuit dough out to a **thickness** of about 1 cm.
- 9.102 **thickener** /θɪkənə/ (n) = sth used to thicken sth else / υλικό που κάνει μια υγρή ουσία παχύρρευστη  
e.g. Flour can be used as a **thickener** in sauces.
- 9.103 **persistent** /pəˈsɪstənt/ (adj) = continuing for a long time, or being difficult to stop / επίμονος  
e.g. Frank has had **persistent** cough that hasn't gone away for more than a month.  
**Der.:** persistence (n)
- 9.104 **persistence** /pəˈsɪstəns/ (n) = the fact of continuing to try to do sth difficult / επιμονή, συνέχιση προσπάθειας  
e.g. Kelly is known for her **persistence**; she never gives up until she gets what she wants.

- 9.105 **hesitant** /ˈhezɪtənt/ (adj) = uncertain and nervous about what you're going to do / που διστάζει να κάνει κάτι  
e.g. She was **hesitant** about taking the job because she wasn't sure if she'd like it.
- 9.106 **hesitation** /ˌhezɪˈteɪʃən/ (n) = doubt and nervousness before you do sth / δισταγμός  
e.g. I had no **hesitation** in saying 'yes' to the job when they offered it to me; I accepted it immediately.
- 9.107 **inconsiderate** /ɪnkənˈsɪdərət/ (adj) = not thinking or caring about sb else's feelings / αδιάφορος (για τα συναισθήματα των άλλων)  
e.g. It was very **inconsiderate** of you not to let me know that you weren't coming; I had already bought you a ticket.  
**Opp.:** considerate
- 9.108 **considerably** /kənˈsɪdərəbli/ (adv) = a lot / αρκετά  
e.g. Gordon was **considerably** thinner the last time he wore his suit, and now it doesn't fit him.
- 9.109 **memorise (sth)** /meməˈraɪz/ (v) = to learn sth by heart / απομνημονεύω κάτι  
e.g. Stacey tried to **memorise** my phone number so she wouldn't have to write it down.  
**Der.:** memorisation (n)
- 9.110 **memorable** /meməˈrəbəl/ (adj) = worth remembering / που αξίζει να θυμάσαι  
e.g. Our trip to Paris was so **memorable** that I'll never forget it.  
**Der.:** memorabilia (pl n)  
**Opp.:** forgettable

## MULTIPLE CHOICE

## EXERCISE 4 (p. 103)

- 9.111 **outfield** /aʊtˈfi:ld/ (n) = the outer part of the playing field in cricket or baseball / η εξωτερική περιοχή ενός γηπέδου κρίκετ ή μπέιζμπολ  
e.g. You have to be good at throwing the cricket ball if you play in the **outfield**.  
**Opp.:** infield
- 9.112 **outdoor** /aʊtˈdɔː/ (adj) = happening outside a building / εξωτερικού χώρου  
e.g. She enjoys doing many **outdoor** activities such as hiking and cycling.  
**Opp.:** indoor
- 9.113 **outside** /aʊtsaɪd/ (adj) = in the open air / εξωτερικός  
e.g. The house has a lovely **outside** garden.  
**Der.:** outsider (n)  
**Opp.:** inside
- 9.114 **rule (sth)** /ru:l/ (v) = (of a king or queen) to have power over a country / κυβερνώ (μια χώρα)  
e.g. Queen Elizabeth I **ruled** England from 1558 to 1609.  
**Der.:** ruler (n)

## UNIT 10

- 9.115 **pitch** /pɪtʃ/ (n) = a playing field on which sports such as football, cricket, rugby, etc are played / γήπεδο (του ποδοσφαίρου, του κρίκετ κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Only twenty-two players can be on a cricket **pitch** during a match.  
**Der.:** pitcher (n)
- 9.116 **wicket** /wɪkɪt/ (n) = three short posts placed closely together at both ends of the cricket pitch / το τέρμα του γηπέδου του κρίκετ  
e.g. In a game of cricket, the batsman stands in front of the **wicket** and the bowler tries to hit it.
- 9.117 **consist of** /kən'sɪst əv/ (phr v) = to be made up of / αποτελούμαι από  
e.g. A cricket team **consists of** eleven players.
- 9.118 **conform (to sth)** /kən'fɔ:m/ (v) = to behave according to rules and laws / συμμορφώνομαι (με κάτι)  
e.g. All students are expected to **conform** to the rules of the school.  
**Der.:** conformity (n)
- 9.119 **contain** /kən'teɪn/ (v) = to have sth inside or as part of sth else / (για ένα αντικείμενο) που περιέχει κάτι  
e.g. A can of cola **contains** a lot of sugar.  
**Der.:** contents (pl n)
- 9.120 **take turns (to do sth)** (phr) = (of two or more people) to do sth one after the other and not together / (για δύο ή περισσότερους ανθρώπους) κάνουν κάτι με τη σειρά, ο ένας μετά τον άλλο  
e.g. The children **took turns** to play on the swing.
- 9.121 **back and forth** (phr) = from one place to another one and back again / πέρα-δώθε  
e.g. I had to run **back and forth** between my office and the factory all day.
- 9.122 **boundary** /'baʊndəri/ (n) = the outer edge of sth / όριο, σύνορο  
e.g. The **boundary** of a cricket field is marked with a thick rope that surrounds the pitch.
- 9.123 **fielding team** (phr) = the defending team in a game of cricket or baseball / η ομάδα στο κρίκετ που αμύνεται  
e.g. The **fielding team** was brilliant and helped win the cricket match.
- 9.124 **dismiss (sb)** /dɪs'mɪs/ (v) = (in cricket) to make a batsman stop playing because their time period is finished / (στο κρίκετ) σταματώ έναν παίκτη γιατί έληξε ο χρόνος του  
e.g. The cricket player **was dismissed** when one of the opponents caught the ball.  
**Der.:** dismissal (n)
- 9.125 **vary** /'veəri/ (v) = (of several items) to be different from similar ones / (για διάφορα αντικείμενα) ποικίλλουν  
e.g. These hats **vary** in size, shape and colour; no two are the same!  
**Der.:** various (adj), variety (n), variable (adj)

- 9.126 **various** /'veəriəs/ (adj) = different / ποικίλος, διάφορος  
e.g. There are **various** things you can do to improve your health, such as having a healthy diet and taking up a sport.
- 9.127 **variety** /və'raɪəti/ (n) = the fact that there are a lot of different types of the same thing / ποικιλία  
e.g. There is a **variety** of affordable cars on the market of many different brands to choose from.

## UNIT 10

### GRAMMAR (pp. 104-109)

#### NOUNS/ARTICLES (p. 104)

#### NOUNS/THE PLURAL OF NOUNS/COMPOUND NOUNS/IRREGULAR PLURALS (p. 104)

- 10.1 **abstract** /'æbstrækt/ (adj) = (of a noun) referring to an idea, quality or state / (για ουσιαστικό) αφηρημένο  
e.g. 'Love' and 'hate' are **abstract** nouns.  
**Opp.:** concrete
- 10.2 **invasion** /ɪn'veɪʒən/ (n) = the act of entering a country so as to occupy it / επιδρομή  
e.g. The Persian **invasion** of Greece occurred in 490 BC.
- 10.3 **concrete** /kən'kri:t/ (adj) = (of a noun) referring to sth that you can touch, taste, see, hear or smell / (για ουσιαστικό) συγκεκριμένο  
e.g. 'Chair', 'horse' and 'car' are examples of **concrete** nouns.  
**Opp.:** abstract
- 10.4 **invader** /ɪn'veɪdər/ (n) = an army or a group of people that try to take over a place that is not their own / εισβολέας  
e.g. The **invaders** were quickly repelled by the country's army.
- 10.5 **proper** /'prɒpər/ (adj) = (of a noun) referring to a particular person or place, and whose first letter is capital / (για όνομα) κύριο  
e.g. The names of cities are **proper** nouns.  
**Opp.:** common
- 10.6 **collective** /kə'lektɪv/ (adj) = (of a noun) describing a group of people or things as a single unit / (για ουσιαστικό) περιληπτικό  
e.g. The word 'family' is an example of a **collective** noun.
- 10.7 **common** /kɒmən/ (adj) = (of a noun) referring to a person, place or thing / για ουσιαστικό κοινό  
e.g. 'Dog', 'professor' and 'city' are examples of **common** nouns.  
**Opp.:** proper
- 10.8 **rash** /ræʃ/ (n) = red spots on the skin / εξάνθημα  
e.g. If I eat strawberries, I get a **rash** all over my face.

- 10.9 **consonant** /'kɒnsənənt/ (n) = a letter such as 'b', 'm', 'p' and 't' / σύμφωνο  
e.g. In the word 'table', 't', 'b', and 'l' are **consonants**.
- 10.10 **vowel** /'vaʊəl/ (n) = a letter such as 'a', 'e', 'i' and 'o' / φωνήεν  
e.g. In the word 'table', 'a' and 'e' are **vowels**.
- 10.11 **abbreviation** /əˌbrɪːvɪ'eɪʃən/ (n) = a shortened form of a word or phrase / συντομογραφία  
e.g. 'Mrs' is the **abbreviation** of the word 'mistress'.
- 10.12 **origin** /'ɒrɪdʒɪn/ (n) = the start of sth or where it comes from / προέλευση, καταγωγή  
e.g. Charles Darwin wrote a famous book called 'On the **Origin** of Species', describing how each one came to be.  
**Der.:** original (adj), originate (v)
- 10.13 **compound noun** /'kɒmpaʊnd 'naʊn/ (n) = a noun made up of two or more different words / σύνθετο ουσιαστικό  
e.g. 'Snowflake' and 'steering wheel' are both examples of **compound nouns**.
- 10.14 **corkscrew** /kɔːkskruː/ (n) = a device with a twisted metal rod used for removing the round wooden thing that closes the bottle / ανοιχτήρι μπουκαλιού  
e.g. I don't have a **corkscrew**; how am I going to open this bottle?
- 10.15 **hanger-on** /'hæŋər 'ɒn/ (n) = a person who tries to be friendly with sb rich and famous in order to benefit from them / κολλιτσιδας, κόλακας  
e.g. Famous people are often surrounded by **hangers-on** who just want to be friends with them because they are famous.
- 10.16 **runaway** /'rʌnəweɪ/ (n) = a child who has left home without telling anyone / παιδί που το έχει σκάσει απ' το σπίτι του  
e.g. 'The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn' is a story about a **runaway** who escapes from his father.
- 10.17 **louse** /laʊs/ (n) = a tiny insect that lives in the hair of people and animals / ψείρα  
e.g. **Lice** are parasites that live in people's hair making their heads itchy.
- 10.18 **trout** /traʊt/ (n) = a type of fish that lives in rivers and lakes and is a popular dish / πέστροφα  
e.g. My dad caught a really big **trout** when he went fishing at the weekend.

**EXERCISE 1 (p. 104)**

- 10.19 **calf** /kɑːf/ (n) = a young cow / μοσχάρι  
e.g. The **calf** stayed close to its mother out in the field.
- 10.20 **flyover** /'flaɪəʊvə/ (n) = a bridge that carries one road or railway over another / ανισόπεδος κόμβος  
e.g. The council decided to build a **flyover** above the motorway to reduce the flow of traffic.

- 10.21 **bunch** /bʌntʃ/ (n) = a group of flowers, grapes, keys, etc / μάτσο (λουλούδια), τσαμπί (σταφύλια), αρμαθιά (από κλειδιά) κ.λπ.  
e.g. Thank you for the beautiful **bunch** of flowers!
- 10.22 **dessert spoon** /dɪ'zɜːt spuːn/ (n) = a spoon for eating dessert / κουταλάκι του γλυκού  
e.g. The **dessert spoon** goes at the top of the place setting when you're laying the table.

**COUNTABLE - UNCOUNTABLE NOUNS - PLURAL NOUNS (p. 105)**

- 10.23 **obtain (sth)** /əb'teɪn/ (v) = to get from somewhere / παίρνω (κάτι από κάπου)  
e.g. Your ticket can **be obtained** from any of the self-service machines at the station.  
**Der.:** obtainable (adj)
- 10.24 **luggage reclaim area** /'lʌɡɪdʒ rɪkleɪm 'eəriə/ (n) = the place in an airport where you collect your luggage after your flight / χώρος παραλαβής αποσκευών  
e.g. I was waiting for my suitcase for ages in the **luggage reclaim area**.
- 10.25 **relief** /rɪ'liːf/ (n) = a feeling of gratitude and happiness that sth has or has not happened / ανακούφιση  
e.g. What a **relief!** We didn't have to replace the washing machine when it stopped working because we mended it.
- 10.26 **pity** /'pɪti/ (n) = a feeling of sadness, and disappointment with sth / κρίμα  
e.g. It's such a **pity** that you can't come to Mary's party!  
**Der.:** pitiful (adj)
- 10.27 **shame** /ʃeɪm/ (n) = something that is disappointing / κρίμα  
e.g. It's a real **shame** to waste this booking; you should go instead.  
**Der.:** shameful (adj), ashamed (adj)
- 10.28 **mass noun** /mæs 'naʊn/ (n) = a noun that refers to a substance or quality and as such it doesn't have a plural / ουσιαστικό που δηλώνει ύλη  
e.g. 'Food', 'furniture' and 'oxygen' are all examples of **mass nouns**.
- 10.29 **fluid** /'fluːɪd/ (n) = a liquid / υγρό  
e.g. There is a limit to the amount of **fluids** that you can take on board a plane.  
**Der.:** fluidity (n)
- 10.30 **solid** /sɒlɪd/ (n) = a substance that is not liquid or gas / στερεό  
e.g. 'Ice', 'stone' and 'wood' are examples of **solids**.  
**Der.:** solidarity (n)
- 10.31 **gas** /gæs/ (n) = a form of matter that isn't solid or liquid / αέριο  
e.g. Did you know that nitrogen is the most common **gas** on the planet?  
**Der.:** gaseous (adj)

UNIT 10

- 10.32 **particle** /'pɑ:tɪkəl/ (n) = a small piece of sth / μόριο  
e.g. There are radioactive **particles** around the power plant.  
**Der.:** particular (adj)
- 10.33 **literature** /'lɪtrətʃə/ (n) = writing that has artistic value / λογοτεχνία  
e.g. Harriot studied English **Literature** at university; they analysed poems and novels.
- 10.34 **accountancy** /ə'kaʊntənsi/ (n) = the profession of keeping a company's books / λογιστική  
e.g. Robert is going to be a public financial accountant once he passes his **accountancy** exams.
- 10.35 **darts** /dɑ:ts/ (n) = a game in which small pointed objects are thrown at a round board with numbers on it / παιχνίδι με βελάκια  
e.g. In the game of **darts**, you get fifty points if you hit the bullseye.
- 10.36 **measles** /mi:zəlz/ (n) = a disease that causes small red spots on the body / ιλαρά (παιδική ασθένεια)  
e.g. Mary's son Tom has **measles**; he has a rash all over his body.
- 10.37 **mumps** /mʌmps/ (n) = a disease that causes swelling at the sides of the face and neck / μαγουλάδες (παιδική ασθένεια)  
e.g. Young children are vaccinated against measles, **mumps** and rubella with the MMR jab.
- 10.38 **chickenpox** /tʃɪkɪnpɒks/ (n) = a disease that causes itchy red spots on the body / ανεμοβλογιά (παιδική ασθένεια)  
e.g. Laura has **chickenpox**; her body is covered in itchy red spots.
- 10.39 **tuberculosis** /tju,bɜ:kju'ləʊsɪs/ (n) = a serious disease that attacks the lungs / φυματίωση  
e.g. **Tuberculosis** is a serious lung disease, but nowadays it can be treated with antibiotics.
- 10.40 **gravity** /grævəti/ (n) = the force that pulls objects towards the ground / βαρύτητα  
e.g. Sir Isaac Newton came up with the laws of **gravity** in 1687, when he saw an apple fall from the tree.  
**Der.:** gravitation (n)
- 10.41 **hail** /heɪl/ (n) = small balls of ice that fall from the sky / χαλάζι  
e.g. During the storm, some of the **hail** falling from the sky was as big as golf balls.
- 10.42 **shade** /ʃeɪd/ (n) = an area that is darker due to the sun's rays being blocked / σκιά, σκιερό μέρος  
e.g. I always try to keep to the **shade** when it's sunny.  
**Der.:** shady (adj)
- 10.43 **applause** /ə'plɔ:z/ (n) = the sound of people clapping their hands to show that they like sth / χειροκρότημα  
e.g. At the end of the play, the audience stood up and gave the actors a loud **applause**.
- 10.44 **assistance** /ə'sɪstəns/ (n) = help / βοήθεια  
e.g. The sailors called for **assistance** when they realised that their boat was sinking.
- 10.45 **wealth** /weɪθ/ (n) = a large amount of money, property and possessions that a person owns / πλούτος  
e.g. Philip doesn't have to work thanks to his family's **wealth**.  
**Der.:** wealthy (adj)
- 10.46 **collective noun** /kə'lektɪv 'naʊn/ (n) = a noun that describes a group of people or things as a single unit / περιληπτικό ουσιαστικό  
e.g. 'Cutlery', 'crowd' and 'orchestra' are examples of **collective nouns**.
- 10.47 **baggage** /'bæɡɪdʒ/ (n) = bags and cases that you use when you travel / αποσκευές  
e.g. You have to pay extra for overweight **baggage** items.
- 10.48 **crockery** /'krɒkəri/ (n) = plates, cups, bowls, etc used to serve food / πιατικά, σκεύη σερβιρίσματος  
e.g. Paula was given a **crockery** set that included beautiful cups, saucers and plates.
- 10.49 **cutlery** /'kʌtləri/ (n) = knives, forks and spoons used to eat food / μαχαιροπίρουνα  
e.g. It's dinner time; can you take the **cutlery** from the drawer and put a knife and a fork on the table for each guest?
- 10.50 **machinery** /mə'ʃɪ:nəri/ (n) = a group of machines / μηχανήματα  
e.g. It's very loud inside the car factory because there is a lot of noisy **machinery**.
- 10.51 **stationery** /'steɪʃənəri/ (n) = pens, pencils, paper, etc / γραφική ύλη  
e.g. James owns that **stationery** shop which sells pens, paper and other office and school supplies.
- 10.52 **chalk** /tʃɔ:k/ (n) = a substance made into sticks and used for writing on a blackboard / κιμωλία  
e.g. The teacher has a box of **chalk** to write on the blackboard.
- 10.53 **lump** /lʌmp/ (n) = a small cube of sugar / κύβος (ζάχαρης)  
e.g. Would you like one or two **lumps** of sugar in your tea?  
**Der.:** lumpy (adj)
- 10.54 **soccer** /'sɒkə/ (n) = the American name for the game of football / ποδόσφαιρο  
e.g. Do you prefer watching **soccer** or basketball?
- 10.55 **block** /blɒk/ (n) = a large piece of a hard, solid material with straight sides / κύβος  
e.g. An igloo is made of **blocks** of snow.  
**Der.:** blockage (n), blockade (v/n)
- 10.56 **bolt** /bəʊlt/ (n) = a flash of lightning in the sky / αστραπή  
e.g. There was a **bolt** of lightning that was followed by thunder.

- 10.57 **clap** /klæp/ (n) = a sudden loud sound of thunder / βροντή  
e.g. After the sudden flash of lightning, there was a loud **clap** of thunder.
- 10.58 **peal** /pi:l/ (n) = a sudden loud sound of thunder / βροντή  
e.g. After the lightning, there was a loud **peal** of thunder.
- 10.59 **garment** /gɑ:mənt/ (n) = a piece of clothing / ρούχο  
e.g. The clothes shop sells **garments** for both men and women.
- 10.60 **binoculars** /brɪnɒkjʊləz/ (pl n) = an instrument consistent of two joined tubes with glass at either end, used for seeing things that are far away / κιάλια  
e.g. When Ben goes birdwatching, he uses his **binoculars** to look at birds from far away.
- 10.61 **compasses** /kəmˈpæsɪz/ (pl n) = a device used for drawing circles / διαβήτης  
e.g. Use **compasses** if you want to draw a perfect circle.
- 10.62 **pliers** /plaɪəz/ (pl n) = a tool with two handles used for holding sth or stripping and cutting wires / πένσα  
e.g. You can use the **pliers** to cut the wires for the plug.
- 10.63 **ashes** /æʃɪz/ (pl n) = the greyish black powder that remains after burning sth / στάχτη  
e.g. All that was left of the building after it had burnt down was **ashes**.
- 10.64 **barracks** /bærəks/ (pl n) = the building where a group of soldiers lives / στρατώνας  
e.g. In the military base, the **barracks** are where the soldiers sleep.
- 10.65 **earnings** /ɜ:nɪŋz/ (pl n) = the money that sb receives for work / εισόδημα, έσοδα  
e.g. Peter decided to take on a second job in order to increase his **earnings**.
- 10.66 **good looks** /gʊd 'lʊks/ (pl n) = a very attractive appearance / ωραία εμφάνιση, ομορφιά  
e.g. Lisa is very vain about her **good looks**; she's always looking at herself in the mirror!
- 10.67 **outskirts** /aʊtskɜ:ts/ (pl n) = the area on the edge of a town or city / τα περίχωρα (μιας πόλης)  
e.g. Sam lives on the **outskirts** of the city far from the city centre.
- 10.68 **premises** /premɪsɪz/ (pl n) = the building and land that an organisation owns or uses to conduct their business / οι εγκαταστάσεις (μιας εταιρείας)  
e.g. The business moved its **premises** to a new larger location.
- 10.69 **riches** /rɪtʃɪz/ (pl n) = a large amount of money and valuable possessions / τα πλούτη  
e.g. For a parent, hearing their child laugh is worth more than all the **riches** in the world.
- 10.70 **surroundings** /sə'raʊndɪŋz/ (pl n) = the things that are around or near sb/sth / ο περιβάλλον χώρος, το περιβάλλον  
e.g. The new building was designed to blend in with its **surroundings**.
- 10.71 **committee** /kə'mɪti/ (n) = a small group of people who undertake tasks or make decisions on behalf of a bigger group / επιτροπή  
e.g. The city council set up a **committee** to encourage people to cycle more.
- 10.72 **headquarters** /hed'kwɔ:təz/ (n) = the main offices of an organisation or company / τα κεντρικά γραφεία  
e.g. The company has many branches around the world, but its main **headquarters** is in Dublin.
- 10.73 **separately** /sepə'reɪtli/ (adv) = not together / χωριστά  
e.g. They arrived at the party together but left **separately**.
- 10.74 **rate** /reɪt/ (v) = to determine the value of sb/sth / αξιολογώ  
e.g. 'How would you **rate** this restaurant?' 'I'd give it a 9 out of 10.'  
**Der.:** ratio (n), ration (n), rational (adj)
- 10.75 **scale** /skeɪl/ (n) = a range of values used to measure sth / κλίμακα  
e.g. The Richter **scale** is used to measure the strength of earthquakes.
- 10.76 **custom** /kʌstəm/ (n) = a tradition or accepted way of doing sth / παράδοση  
e.g. In many parts of the world, it's a **custom** for women to wear white on their wedding day.  
**Der.:** customary (adj), customer (n)
- 10.77 **lined paper** /laɪnd 'peɪpə/ (n) = paper with lines on it for writing / χαρτί με γραμμές  
e.g. I need some blank paper for art class, but all I can find is **lined paper**.
- 10.78 **compass** /kəmˈpæs/ (n) = a device with a needle that always points north, used for finding direction / πυξίδα  
e.g. We use a **compass** when we go hiking so we never get lost.
- 10.79 **hairs** /heəz/ (pl n) = individual strands of hair / τρίχες  
e.g. The shower is blocked because the drain is full of **hairs**.
- 10.80 **scales** /skeɪlz/ (pl n) = an instrument used for weighing sb/sth / ζυγαριά  
e.g. Use the **scales** to weigh the ingredients for the cake.
- 10.81 **customs** /kʌstəmz/ (pl n) = the place at a port, an airport, etc where bags are checked / τελωνείο  
e.g. We got stopped at **customs** by an officer who asked to look in our bags.

## UNIT 10

- 10.82 **papers** /ˈpeɪpəz/ (pl n) = official documents / επίσημα χαρτιά, έγγραφα  
e.g. *After the customs officer had looked at our papers, she told us that we were free to go on our way.*
- 10.83 **works** /wɜːks/ (pl n) = the pieces of arts created by a sculptor, author, musician, etc / έργα τέχνης  
e.g. *The gallery has many wonderful works on display.*
- 10.84 **peoples** /ˈpiːpəlz/ (pl n) = the members of two or more countries or races / λαοί  
e.g. *The indigenous peoples of Canada are known as First Nations.*

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 106)

- 10.85 **branch** /brɑːntʃ/ (n) = an office of a larger organisation or company / παράρτημα (μιας εταιρείας/οργάνωσης)  
e.g. *My uncle works in the Edinburgh branch of the company, which is headquartered in London.*
- 10.86 **accurate** /ækjərət/ (adj) = correct / ακριβής, σωστός  
e.g. *This clock isn't accurate; it's ten minutes slow.*  
**Der.:** accuracy (n)  
**Opp.:** inaccurate
- 10.87 **tasteful** /ˈteɪstfəl/ (adj) = (of clothes, furniture, etc) looking good and being of good quality / (για ρούχα, έπιπλα κ.λπ.) καλόγουστα  
e.g. *Rita's choice of clothing is always so tasteful; she has a great sense of style.*  
**Opp.:** tasteless

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 106)

- 10.88 **staircase** /steəkeɪs/ (n) = a set of steps going from one floor to another in a house or building / η σκάλα (ενός κτιρίου), κλιμακοστάσιο  
e.g. *Tourists are allowed to climb the castle's stone staircase all the way to the top.*

### INDEFINITE ARTICLE (A/AN) (p. 106)

- 10.89 **indefinite** /ɪnˈdefənət/ (adj) = not clearly defined / αόριστος, ακαθόριστος  
e.g. *John will be away for an indefinite period of time; he doesn't know yet when he'll be back.*  
**Opp.:** definite
- 10.90 **fraction** /ˈfrækʃən/ (n) = 1/2, 1/4, etc / κλάσμα (στα μαθηματικά)  
e.g. *1/4 is a fraction that is equal to 25%.*  
**Der.:** fractional (adj)
- 10.91 **fuel** /fjuːəl/ (n) = the substance used to power an engine or provide heat / καύσιμο  
e.g. *Hydrogen is a more efficient fuel than diesel or petrol.*
- 10.92 **gallon** /ˈgælən/ (n) = a unit for measuring liquid (about 3.8 litres in the USA/ 4.55 litres in Britain) / γαλόνι (μονάδα μέτρησης υγρών)  
e.g. *There are forty-two gallons of oil in a barrel.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 106)

- 10.93 **stockroom** /ˈstɒkrʊm/ (n) = a room in a shop used to store merchandise / αποθήκη (ενός καταστήματος)  
e.g. *I'll go to the stockroom and see if we have these shoes in your size.*
- 10.94 **cubic metre** /ˈkjuːbɪk ˈmiːtə/ (n) = the volume made by a cube that is one metre long on each side / κυβικό μέτρο (μονάδα μέτρησης όγκου)  
e.g. *One cubic metre of water is equal to 1,000 litres.*

### DEFINITE ARTICLE (p. 107)

- 10.95 **institution** /ɪnˈstɪtjuːʃən/ (n) = a large and important organisation / ίδρυμα  
e.g. *Oxford University is a world famous institution.*  
**Der.:** institutionalise (v), institutional (adj)
- 10.96 **mountain range** /maʊntɪn ˈreɪndʒ/ (n) = a group of mountains / οροσειρά  
e.g. *The Alps are the highest and biggest mountain range in Europe.*
- 10.97 **the Equator** /ði ˈrkwetə/ (n) = the imaginary line around the middle of the Earth / ο Ισημερινός  
e.g. *Europe lies to the north of the Equator whereas Australia lies to the south.*  
**Der.:** equatorial (adj)
- 10.98 **the Renaissance** /ðə ˈrɪneɪsəns/ (n) = a period in the European history that began in the 1400s and ended in the 1600s, characterised by the revival of art, literature and learning / η Αναγέννηση (η περίοδος στην ιστορία μετά το Μεσαίωνα)  
e.g. *The Renaissance was a highly creative period in the European history, which produced artists such as Da Vinci and Michelangelo.*
- 10.99 **the Cold War** /ðə ˈkəʊld ˈwɔː/ (n) = the period of hostile relations between the USA and the Soviet Union, between the end of the Second World War and the 1990s / ο Ψυχρός Πόλεμος  
e.g. *During the Cold War, there was geo-political tension between the US and the Soviet Union.*
- 10.100 **founder** /ˈfaʊndə/ (n) = sb who starts an organisation or company / ιδρυτής (μιας εταιρείας/οργάνωσης)  
e.g. *The Baxter company is named after its founder, George Baxter.*
- 10.101 **malaria** /məˈleəriə/ (n) = a serious disease caused by the bite of a particular mosquito / ελονοσία (ασθένεια που μεταδίδεται από τα κουνούπια)  
e.g. *Tabitha caught malaria while she was visiting South America.*

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 108)

- 10.102 **pull (sth) down** /pʊl ˈdaʊn/ (phr v) = to demolish a building / κατεδαφίζω (ένα κτίριο)  
e.g. *The old school was pulled down because the structure was unsafe.*

- 10.103 **ambassador** /æm'bæsədə/ (n) = sb who officially represents their country abroad / πρέσβης  
e.g. The **ambassador** gave a speech to the cultural committee at the embassy.

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 108)

- 10.104 **millionaire** /ˌmɪljə'neə/ (n) = sb who has more than one million pounds or dollars / εκατομμυριούχος  
e.g. Bill Gates became a **millionaire** at the age of thirty-one.
- 10.105 **purchase (sth)** /'pɜːtʃəs/ (v) = to buy sth / αγοράζω κάτι  
e.g. He decided to **purchase** a new sofa because his old one was very old.  
**Der.:** purchaser (n)
- 10.106 **mansion** /'mænjən/ (n) = a large and expensive house / έπαυλη  
e.g. I don't think I would like to live in a **mansion** because it would be too big for me to clean.
- 10.107 **sermon** /'sɜːmən/ (n) = a speech given in a church by a priest / κήρυγμα (ενός ιερέα)  
e.g. The priest gave a lovely **sermon** about tolerance towards people from different backgrounds.

### REVISION 10 (p. 109)

- 10.108 **pint** /paɪnt/ (n) = a unit for measuring liquid (about 570 ml) / πίντα (μονάδα μέτρησης υγρών)  
e.g. Can you go to the shop and get me a **pint** of milk, please?
- 10.109 **pot** /pɒt/ (n) = a container used for cooking food / κατσαρόλα  
e.g. Just put all the ingredients in the **pot** and let it cook on a low heat.  
**Der.:** pottery (n)
- 10.110 **a bolt of lightning** (phr) = a flash of bright light in the sky during a thunderstorm / μια αστραπή  
e.g. **A bolt of lightning** lit up the night sky.
- 10.111 **wreck** /rek/ (n) = what is left of a destroyed ship / ναυάγιο  
e.g. A group of divers examined the **wreck** of the ship.  
**Der.:** wreckage (n)

## VOCABULARY – EDUCATION (pp. 110-111)

### EXERCISE 1 (p. 110)

- 10.112 **boarding school** /'bɔːdɪŋ skuːl/ (n) = a school where the pupils live on the grounds / οικοτροφείο  
e.g. I wouldn't like to go to a **boarding school** because I would miss my parents.
- 10.113 **grammar school** /'græmə skuːl/ (n) = a type of school in England and Northern Ireland for children aged 11-18 who have passed a special test / γυμνάσιο και λύκειο  
e.g. We're so happy that our daughter passed the exam to get into the **grammar school**.

- 10.114 **comprehensive school** /kəmprɪ'hensɪv skuːl/ (n) = a type of secondary school in England and Wales for children of all abilities / ενιαίο γυμνάσιο και λύκειο  
e.g. The local **comprehensive school** accepts students from all academic backgrounds.
- 10.115 **single-sex school** /ˌsɪŋɡəl 'seks skuːl/ (n) = an all-boys or all-girls school / σχολείο μόνο για αγόρια ή μόνο για κορίτσια  
e.g. We decided to send our son to a **single-sex school** for boys.  
**Opp.:** co-educational school
- 10.116 **public school** /ˌpʌblɪk 'skuːl/ (n) = a school in England that is paid for by the students' parents / ιδιωτικό σχολείο  
e.g. We couldn't afford the fees for the **public school**, so Ian is going to attend a comprehensive one.
- 10.117 **co-educational school** (phr) = a school where boys and girls are taught together / μικτό σχολείο  
e.g. Jack's son and daughter go to a **co-educational secondary school** for boys and girls.  
**Opp.:** single-sex school
- 10.118 **language school** /'læŋɡwɪdʒ 'skuːl/ (n) = a school where you go to learn a foreign language / σχολείο για τη διδασκαλία ξένων γλωσσών, φροντιστήριο  
e.g. Michael is studying Spanish at the **language school**.
- 10.119 **specialist school** (phr) = a school that provides an in-depth knowledge of a subject or area of work / σχολείο με συγκεκριμένο προσανατολισμό (μουσικό, αθλητικό κ.λπ.)  
e.g. My cousin goes to a **specialist school** that focuses on science and mathematics.
- 10.120 **vocational school** /vəʊ'keɪʃnəl 'skuːl/ (n) = a school where you train for a specific career / επαγγελματική σχολή  
e.g. Vicky goes to a **vocational school** where she studies to become a secretary.

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 110)

- 10.121 **skip school** (phr) = to not go to lessons even though you are not ill / κάνω κοπάνα  
e.g. Margaret is in trouble because she **skipped school** yesterday to go shopping with her friends.
- 10.122 **pay attention (to sb/sth)** (phr) = to watch, listen to or think about sb/sth very carefully / δίνω προσοχή (σε κάποιον/ κάτι)  
e.g. You should **pay attention** to what the lecturer is saying because there will be questions afterwards.
- 10.123 **learn sth by heart** (idm) = to memorise sth / αποστηθίζω κάτι, μαθαίνω κάτι απ' έξω  
e.g. Kelly knows all the lyrics of her favourite band's songs because she **has learnt them by heart**.

## UNIT 10

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 110)

- 10.124 **deserve (sth)** /dɪ'zɜ:v/ (v) = to be worthy of sth / αξίζω κάτι  
e.g. *You've worked so hard this year that you really **deserve** a holiday!*
- 10.125 **absent** /'æbsənt/ (adj) = not being in a place because of illness, a family commitment, etc / απών, απούσα  
e.g. *Jacob has been **absent** for a week because he has the flu.*  
**Der.:** absence (n)  
**Opp.:** present

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 110)

- 10.126 **raise money** (phr) = to collect money for charity / συγκεντρώνω χρήματα (για φιλανθρωπικό σκοπό)  
e.g. *The school has organised a concert to **raise money** for the poor of the local community.*

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 110)

- 10.127 **certificate** /sə'tɪfɪkət/ (n) = the official document that you receive when you've completed an exam or course / πιστοποιητικό σπουδών  
e.g. *After Karen completed her course, she received a **certificate** as proof that she is qualified.*  
**Der.:** certification (n)
- 10.128 **degree** /dɪ'ɡri:/ (n) = the official document that a student receives after a course of study at a university / πτυχίο (πανεπιστημίου)  
e.g. *My brother got a **degree** in computer science from Edinburgh University.*
- 10.129 **diploma** /dɪ'pləʊmə/ (n) = the official document which states that you have earned a degree or finished a course of study / δίπλωμα  
e.g. *Lisa got a teaching **diploma** after she completed her degree.*  
**Der.:** diplomat (n), diplomatic (adj), diplomacy (n)
- 10.130 **qualifications** /kwo'li:fɪ'keɪʃənz/ (pl n) = skills and knowledge that you acquire through a course of study / προσόντα  
e.g. *If you obtain more **qualifications**, you'll get a better job.*
- 10.131 **examination** /ɪg,zæmɪ'neɪʃən/ (n) = a test of a student's knowledge of a particular subject / εξέταση (μαθητή/φοιτητή)  
e.g. *Peter has been studying really hard for his **examinations** to get into college.*
- 10.132 **exam results** (phr) = the marks you receive from a test or exam / βαθμοί διαγωνίσματος  
e.g. *Lisa is very happy with her **exam results**; she got As in all of them.*

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 110)

- 10.133 **cheat** /tʃi:t/ (v) = to use dishonest means to get the answers in a test / αντιγράφω (σε εξετάσεις, διαγώνισμα κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *If students get caught **cheating** in their exams, they will be failed automatically.*  
**Der.:** cheater (n)
- 10.134 **deadline** /dedlaɪn/ (n) = the date or time that you have to finish sth by / προθεσμία για ολοκλήρωση εργασίας  
e.g. *We have a tight **deadline** for this project; all the work must be finished by the end of the week.*
- 10.135 **consequence** /kɒnsɪkwəns/ (v) = the result of sth, which is usually bad / επίπτωση, συνέπεια (μιας πράξης)  
e.g. *There will be severe **consequences** for anybody found cheating during the exams.*  
**Der.:** consequential (adj)
- 10.136 **expel (sb from sth)** /ɪk'spel/ (v) = to force sb to leave a place / αποβάλλω (κάποιον από κάπου)  
e.g. *Richard **was expelled** from school because of his behaviour.*  
**Der.:** expulsion (n)

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 110)

- 10.137 **co-ed** /kəʊ 'ed/ (adj) = (of a school) of mixed sex / για σχολείο μικτό  
e.g. *The school used to be a single-sex school, but it got turned into a **co-ed** in the 1980s.*  
**Opp.:** single-sex

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 111)

- 10.138 **insult (sb)** /ɪn'sʌlt/ (v) = to say nasty things about sb / προσβάλλω (κάποιον)  
e.g. *Tom **insulted** Rachel when he said mean things about her appearance.*
- 10.139 **opposition** /ɒpə'zɪʃən/ (n) = strong disagreement / εναντίωση, έντονη αντίθεση (σε κάτι)  
e.g. *People in the neighbourhood are in **opposition** to the council's plans to demolish the park.*  
**Opp.:** support
- 10.140 **ex-wife** /,eks 'waɪf/ (n) = a woman that you are no longer married to / η πρώην σύζυγος  
e.g. *Frank divorced his **ex-wife** four years ago but they are still good friends.*

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 111)

- 10.141 **assign (sb to sth)** /ə'saɪn/ (v) = to place sb somewhere and give them a particular task / τοποθετώ (κάποιον κάπου με συγκεκριμένο έργο)  
e.g. *On the first day of school, the students **were assigned** to different classes.*  
**Der.:** assignment (n), assignee (n)



- 10.142 **conduct (sth)** /kən'dʌkt/ (v) = to organise and carry out an activity / διεξάγω, διενεργώ  
e.g. The company **is conducting** a training course for new employees throughout the week.  
**Der.:** conductor (n)

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 112-113)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 112)

- 10.143 **advisable** /əd'vaɪzəbəl/ (adj) = recommended / ενδεδειγμένος, που συνιστάται  
e.g. It's **advisable** to wear waterproof clothing when you go hiking.  
**Opp.:** inadvisable
- 10.144 **postpone (sth)** /pəʊst'pəʊn/ (v) = to put sth off until later / αναβάλλω κάτι  
e.g. The match **was postponed** because of the rain.  
**Der.:** postponement (n)
- 10.145 **mugger** /mʌgə/ (n) = sb who attacks sb else in the street in order to steal money or sth valuable from them / ληστής στο δρόμο  
e.g. The **mugger** stole the old lady's handbag while she was walking on the pavement.

### WORD FORMATION (p. 112)

- 10.146 **deactivate (sth)** /di'æktɪveɪt/ (v) = to make sth stop working or no longer be active / απενεργοποιώ κάτι  
e.g. We visited an old power station which **was deactivated** twenty years ago.  
**Der.:** deactivation (n)  
**Opp.:** activate
- 10.147 **dehydration** /,di:haɪ'dreɪʃən/ (n) = the condition caused by not having enough water in your body / αφυδάτωση  
e.g. In hot weather, you need to drink plenty of water to avoid **dehydration**.  
**Opp.:** hydration
- 10.148 **invisible** /ɪn'vɪzəbəl/ (adj) = not able to be seen / αόρατος  
e.g. Harry Potter has a magic cloak which makes him **invisible** to others.  
**Der.:** invisibility (n)  
**Opp.:** visible
- 10.149 **imbalance** /ɪm'bæləns/ (n) = a situation where things are not equal when they should be / ανισορροπία, ανισότητα  
e.g. There is a big economic **imbalance** between the two countries: one is very rich whereas the other is very poor.  
**Opp.:** balance
- 10.150 **immoral** /ɪ'mɔrəl/ (adj) = not right or socially accepted / ανήθικος  
e.g. It's **immoral** to steal from others.  
**Der.:** immorality (n)  
**Opp.:** moral

- 10.151 **encircle (sth)** /ɪn'sɜ:kəl/ (v) = to completely surround sth / περικυκλώνω κάτι  
e.g. The tropical island **is encircled** by a colourful coral reef.
- 10.152 **embody (sth)** /ɪm'bɒdi/ (v) = to represent an idea or quality / αντιπροσωπεύω κάτι  
e.g. Frank completely **embodies** the principles that the group was founded on.  
**Der.:** embodiment (n)
- 10.153 **empower (sb)** /ɪm'paʊə/ (v) = to give sb encouragement and support in their effort to do sth / εμπυχώνω κάποιον, τον ενθαρρύνω  
e.g. The charity tries to **empower** poor people through education.  
**Der.:** empowerment (n)

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 112)

- 10.154 **desperately** /despərə'tli/ (adv) = very much / επειγόντως, πάρα πολύ  
e.g. Luke has been working straight for the last two weeks; he's **desperately** in need of a day off.
- 10.155 **compose (sth)** /kəm'pəʊz/ (v) = to join together in order to form sth / συνθέτω κάτι, αποτελώ κάτι  
e.g. The exam **is composed** of four parts: reading, speaking, listening and writing.  
**Der.:** composition (n), composer (n)
- 10.156 **consume (sth)** /kən'sju:m/ (v) = to eat or drink sth / καταναλώνω κάτι, τρώω/πίνω  
e.g. It is recommended that women should **consume** no more than 2,000 calories a day.  
**Der.:** consumption (n), consumer (n)
- 10.157 **fatty** /'fæti/ (adj) = containing a lot of fat / λιπαρός  
e.g. Alan's doctor told him to cut down on **fatty** food like burgers and chips.
- 10.158 **stabilise (sth)** /'steɪbəlaɪz/ (v) = to make sth steady and unlikely to change / σταθεροποιώ κάτι  
e.g. The government has introduced measures in an attempt to **stabilise** the economy.  
**Der.:** stabiliser (n), stabilisation (n)  
**Opp.:** destabilise

### OPEN CLOZE (p. 113)

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 113)

- 10.159 **instruction** /ɪn'strʌkʃən/ (n) = the teaching of a particular skill or subject / εκπαίδευση, διδασκαλία  
e.g. Each new employee is given **instruction** on how to operate the machinery safely.  
**Der.:** instructional (adj)
- 10.160 **manage (to do sth)** /'mænɪdʒ/ (v) = to succeed in doing sth / καταφέρνω (να κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. He was very proud that he **managed** to fix the car himself.  
**Der.:** management (n), manager (n)  
**Opp.:** mismanage

UNIT 10

- 10.161 **achieve (sth)** /ə'tʃi:v/ (v) = to succeed in acquiring sth through hard work / πετυχαίνω κάτι, το καταφέρνω  
*e.g. Emily **achieved** her lifelong dream of visiting Machu Picchu, Peru, last year.*  
**Der.:** achievement (n)
- 10.162 **tuition** /tju:'ʃɪən/ (n) = teaching one person or a small group of people / διδασκαλία, ιδιαίτερο μάθημα  
*e.g. Sam is receiving private **tuition** in maths.*
- 10.163 **rehearsal** /rɪ'hɜ:səl/ (n) = a practice of a performance / πρόβα (μιας παράστασης)  
*e.g. The actors did a dress **rehearsal** on the day before the opening night of the play.*
- 10.164 **exceptional** /ɪk'sepʃənəl/ (adj) = outstanding / εξαιρετικός  
*e.g. Vincent van Gogh was a Dutch painter with **exceptional** artistic talent.*
- 10.165 **limelight** /laɪmlaɪt/ (n) = the centre of attention because of being famous / τα φώτα της δημοσιότητας  
*e.g. Jennifer didn't like being in the **limelight** after winning her award.*
- 10.166 **brass instrument** /,brɑ:s 'ɪnstrəmənt/ (n) = a musical wind instrument which is made of metal / χάλκινο πνευστό μουσικό όργανο  
*e.g. Keith decided that he wanted to learn to play a **brass instrument**, so he started saxophone lessons.*
- 10.167 **master (sth)** /'mɑ:stə/ (v) = to learn how to do sth very well / μαθαίνω κάτι άριστα, το τελειοποιώ  
*e.g. It takes many years to truly **master** a language.*  
**Der.:** mastery (n), masterful (adj)
- 10.168 **opening** /'əʊpənɪŋ/ (n) = an available position in a job / διαθέσιμη θέση εργασίας  
*e.g. There's an **opening** in the finance department that I'm thinking of applying for.*
- 10.169 **occasion** /ə'keɪzən/ (n) = an important event / ειδική περίπτωση, σημαντικό γεγονός  
*e.g. Kelly's wedding was a very special **occasion** that she will remember for the rest of her life.*  
**Der.:** occasional (adj)
- 10.170 **fame** /feɪm/ (n) = the state of being well-known / δόξα, διασημότητα  
*e.g. J.K. Rowling achieved worldwide **fame** after she wrote the Harry Potter series of books.*  
**Der.:** famous (adj), infamous (adj)
- 10.171 **fortune** /'fɔ:tʃən/ (n) = a large amount of money and possessions / περιουσία, πάρα πολλά χρήματα  
*e.g. Bill Gates made most of his **fortune** from his computer software company.*  
**Der.:** fortunate (adj), misfortune (n)
- 10.172 **sheer** /ʃɪə/ (adj) = only that / μόνο  
*e.g. I dance for the **sheer** joy of it.*

EXERCISE 4 (p. 113)

- 10.173 **vapour** /'veɪpə/ (n) = small droplets of water that are created by heating a liquid / ατμός  
*e.g. A cloud of **vapour** rose into the sky after the factory's boiler burst.*  
**Der.:** evaporate (v), vaporise (v)
- 10.174 **moisture** /'mɔɪstʃə/ (n) = very small drops of a liquid in the air or on a surface / υγρασία  
*e.g. There's a lot of **moisture** in the air because it's so humid.*  
**Der.:** moisturise (v), moisturiser (n)
- 10.175 **reveal (sth)** /rɪ'vi:l/ (v) = to make sth become known / αποκαλύπτω (κάτι)  
*e.g. The true identity of the killer **was revealed** at the end of film.*  
**Der.:** revelation (n)
- 10.176 **furious** /'fjʊəriəs/ (adj) = extremely angry / εξοργισμένος  
*e.g. He was **furious** that someone had hit his car while it was parked outside my house.*
- 10.177 **tide** /taɪd/ (n) = the change in the level of the surface of the oceans that happens every twelve hours / παλίρροια  
*e.g. The ocean's high and low **tides** are caused by the Moon.*  
**Der.:** tidal (adj)
- 10.178 **clap** /klæp/ (n) = the sound produced when hitting your open hands together / χειροκρότημα  
*e.g. You can turn this light on and off with just a **clap** of your hands.*
- 10.179 **gasp** /gɑ:sp/ (n) = a quick and sharp breath because of surprise / κοφτή ανάσα  
*e.g. There was a **gasp** of surprise when the identity of the murderer was revealed.*
- 10.180 **flash** /flæʃ/ (n) = a sudden light that shines / ξαφνική λάμψη  
*e.g. During the storm, a **flash** of lightning lit up the night sky.*
- 10.181 **suspicious** /sə'spɪʃəs/ (adj) = feeling that there must be something wrong / καχύποπτος, που υποπτεύεται κάποιον/κάτι  
*e.g. The woman became **suspicious** of a strange man outside her house and called the police.*  
**Der.:** suspiciousness (n)
- 10.182 **trustful** /'trʌstfəl/ (adj) = who easily confides in people / που εύκολα εμπιστεύεται τους άλλους  
*e.g. Mike's parents told him not to be **trustful** of strangers.*  
**Der.:** trustfulness (n)  
**Opp.:** distrustful
- 10.183 **impose (sth on sb)** /ɪm'pəʊz/ (v) = to force sb to do or accept sth / επιβάλλω (κάτι σε κάποιον)  
*e.g. It's not right to **impose** your opinions on other people.*  
**Der.:** imposition (n)

- 10.184 **bank** /bæŋk/ (n) = an institution where you can save your money and get loans / τράπεζα  
e.g. We went to the **bank** this morning to apply for a mortgage.  
**Der.:** banker (n)
- 10.185 **charge** /tʃɑ:dʒ/ (n) = the amount of money that you have to pay for sth / χρέωση  
e.g. There's usually an extra **charge** for delivery when you shop online.  
**Der.:** chargeable (adj), discharge (n/v)
- 10.186 **toll** /təʊl/ (n) = the money that you have to pay to use some roads or cross some bridges / διόδια  
e.g. You pay the **toll** on this bridge when you are travelling north, but not in the other direction.
- 10.187 **bond** /bɒnd/ (n) = a close connection between two or more people / δεσμός, στενή σχέση  
e.g. Tina and Susan share a close **bond**; they are like sisters.
- 10.188 **linkage** /lɪŋkɪdʒ/ (n) = sth that joins people or things together / σύνδεση, συσχέτισμός  
e.g. There is a direct **linkage** between smoking and lung cancer.
- 10.189 **association** /ə,səʊsi'eɪʃən/ (n) = a group of people who work together in an organisation / ένωση, σύλλογος (υπαλλήλων, εργαζομένων κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The British Medical **Association** is putting pressure on the government to impose higher taxes on junk food.
- 10.190 **substance** /sʌbstəns/ (n) = a gas, liquid or solid that has particular characteristics / ουσία  
e.g. Salt is a **substance** that is commonly used in cooking.  
**Der.:** substantial (adj)
- 10.191 **fabric** /fæbrɪk/ (n) = cloth used for making clothes, covering furniture, etc / ύφασμα  
e.g. I bought some beautiful silk **fabric** to make a dress.  
**Der.:** fabricate (v)
- 10.192 **material** /mə'tɪəriəl/ (n) = facts that you need for a task / στοιχεία, πληροφορίες  
e.g. Mark went to the library to find **material** for his history project.  
**Der.:** materialistic (adj)

---

### REVIEW B (pp. 114-115)

- 10.193 **stubborn** /'stʌbən/ (adj) = unwilling to change your mind / ισχυρογνώμων, πεισματάρης  
e.g. John is really **stubborn** and he never admits that he is wrong.  
**Der.:** stubbornness (n)
- 10.194 **desperation** /,despə'reɪʃən/ (n) = the feeling of being without hope; despair / απόγνωση, απελπισία  
e.g. In **desperation**, Peter jumped from the window to escape the fire.

- 10.195 **take sb for granted** (phr) = to believe that sb will always be there for you / θεωρώ κάποιον δεδομένο  
e.g. We should appreciate our parents more, and not **take them for granted**.
- 10.196 **extended** /ɪk'stendɪd/ (adj) = longer than usual or expected / εκτεταμένος, παρατεταμένος  
e.g. Shops will stay open for an **extended** period during the run-up to Christmas.
- 10.197 **spot (sth)** /spɒt/ (v) = to see and manage to recognise sth / εντοπίζω κάτι  
e.g. I **spotted** a spelling mistake in this book when I was reading it.  
**Der.:** spotty (adj), spotless (adj)
- 10.198 **scan (sth)** /skæn/ (v) = to look through or over sth quickly / ρίχνω μια γρήγορη ματιά (σε κάτι)  
e.g. George **scanned** the document to see if there were any mistakes.  
**Der.:** scanner (n)
- 10.199 **commit (sth)** /kə'mɪt/ (v) = to do sth illegal or wrong / διαπράττω (κάτι κακό)  
e.g. The judge sentenced the man to jail for **committing** armed robbery.  
**Der.:** commitment (n)
- 10.200 **fraud** /frɔ:d/ (n) = the crime of getting money through deceit / χρηματική απάτη  
e.g. The businessman was sent to jail for financial **fraud**.  
**Der.:** fraudster (n), fraudulent (adj)

---

## UNIT 11

---

### GRAMMAR (pp. 116-127)

---

#### RELATIVE PRONOUNS/RELATIVE ADVERBS/ PREPOSITIONS IN RELATIVE CLAUSES (p. 116)

#### EXERCISE 1 (p. 116)

- 11.1 **sleeve** /sli:v/ (n) = the part of a shirt, coat, etc that covers the arm / μανίκι  
e.g. He rolled up the **sleeves** of his shirt to keep them dry while doing the dishes.  
**Der.:** sleeveless (adj)
- 11.2 **velvet** /velvɪt/ (n) = a soft material used for making clothes / βελούδο  
e.g. Lucy wore a lovely dress made of **velvet** to the party.  
**Der.:** velvety (adj)
- 11.3 **honeymoon** /'hɒnɪmu:n/ (n) = a holiday for two people who have just got married / ταξίδι του μέλιτος  
e.g. Joe and Anna went on their **honeymoon** to Spain the day after their wedding.

## UNIT 11

- 11.4 **appreciate** /ə'pri:ʃieɪt/ (v) = to understand how good, important, etc sth is / εκτιμώ  
*e.g. I really **appreciate** your help; I wouldn't have been able to complete the project without you.*  
**Der.:** appreciative (adj), appreciation (n)
- 11.5 **involve** /ɪn'vɒlv/ (v) = to include / περιλαμβάνω  
*e.g. Sarah's job **involves** travelling to lots of different countries.*  
**Der.:** involvement (n)
- 11.6 **stamina** /stæmɪnə/ (n) = the strength to carry on doing sth / αντοχή  
*e.g. Running a marathon requires **stamina** in order not to get tired too early.*
- 11.7 **ideal** /aɪ'diəl/ (adj) = perfect for a particular situation / ιδανικός  
*e.g. She's the **ideal** person for this job; she has all of the right skills and qualifications.*  
**Der.:** idealistic (adj), idealise (v)

### DEFINING/NON-DEFINING RELATIVE CLAUSES (p. 117)

- 11.8 **clause** /kloʊz/ (n) = a group of words in a sentence with a subject and a verb / πρόταση  
*e.g. A **clause** is a part of a sentence that contains a subject and a verb.*
- 11.9 **defining** /dɪ'faɪnɪŋ/ (adj) = giving extra information in order to explain sth / προσδιοριστικός  
*e.g. In the sentence, 'The man who lives next door is Irish', 'who lives next door' is the **defining** clause.*
- 11.10 **non-defining** /nɒn dɪ'faɪnɪŋ/ (adj) = giving unnecessary information / μη προσδιοριστικός  
*e.g. In the sentence, 'My grandfather, who's 82, goes walking every day', 'who's 82' is the **non-defining** clause.*

### EXERCISE 3 (p. 117)

- 11.11 **necklace** /nekləs/ (n) = a piece of jewellery worn around the neck / κολιέ  
*e.g. She wore a beautiful gold **necklace** around her neck.*
- 11.12 **considerate** /kən'sɪdərət/ (adj) = thinking about other people's feelings / που σκέφτεται τους άλλους  
*e.g. Tom is very **considerate** and he always offers to help others.*  
**Der.:** consideration (n)  
**Opp.:** inconsiderate
- 11.13 **expire** /ɪk'spaɪə/ (v) = (of a document) to be no longer valid / (για συμβόλαιο, διαβατήριο κ.λπ.) λήγει  
*e.g. My passport **has expired**, so I need to get a new one before I go on holiday.*  
**Der.:** expiration (n), expiry (n)
- 11.14 **the charts** /ðə 'tʃɑ:ts/ (pl n) = the lists of the most popular songs / λίστες δημοφιλών τραγουδιών  
*e.g. The song was so popular that it stayed in **the charts** for months.*

- 11.15 **knit** /nɪt/ (v) = to make clothes from wool using two long needles / πλέκω  
*e.g. My aunt **knitted** this scarf for me to wear during the winter.*
- 11.16 **inherit (sth)** /ɪn'heɪt/ (v) = to receive sth valuable from sb after they die / κληρονομώ (κάτι)  
*e.g. Karen **inherited** her grandfather's house after he passed away.*  
**Der.:** inheritance (n)
- 11.17 **sth is worth a fortune** (phr) = sth has a very high value / κάτι αξίζει μια περιουσία  
*e.g. That diamond bracelet must **be worth a fortune!***
- 11.18 **ivory** /aɪvəri/ (n) = the white material taken from an elephant's tusks / ελεφαντόδοντο  
*e.g. The government has made it illegal to buy or sell **ivory**, in order to stop the killing of elephants.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 118)

- 11.19 **brooch** /brəʊtʃ/ (n) = a piece of jewellery fastened to clothes with a pin / διακοσμητική καρφίτσα  
*e.g. She wore a large silver **brooch** on the front of her dress.*
- 11.20 **duchess** /dʌtʃɪs/ (n) = a woman with a high social rank / δούκισσα  
*e.g. Kate Middleton, the **Duchess** of Cambridge, is married to Prince William.*

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 118)

- 11.21 **overnight** /əʊvə'nɑɪt/ (adv) = in a very short time / απ' τη μια στιγμή στην άλλη  
*e.g. He became famous **overnight** and found it difficult to adjust to the sudden fame.*
- 11.22 **bruised** /bru:zd/ (adj) = (of fruit, etc) damaged / (για φρούτα κ.λπ.) μαυρισμένα  
*e.g. **Bruised** bananas don't look nice to eat, but they still taste good.*

### CLAUSES OF TIME (p. 119)

- 11.23 **sequence** /si:kwəns/ (n) = the order of sth / σειρά, ακολουθία  
*e.g. English sentences typically follow the **sequence** subject-verb-object.*  
**Der.:** sequential (adj)
- 11.24 **conjunction** /kən'dʒʌŋkʃən/ (n) = a word linking clauses in a sentence / σύνδεσμος  
*e.g. **Conjunctions**, which link clauses in a sentence together, help to make our speech elaborate.*

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 119)

- 11.25 **turn up** /tɜ:n 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to appear / εμφανίζομαι  
*e.g. We were about to board the train without Jim, but he **turned up** at the last moment.*

## EXERCISE 8 (p. 119)

- 11.26 **interfere (in sth)** /ɪntə'fɪə/ (v) = to get involved in another person's affairs / παρεμβαίνω, ανακατεύομαι (σε κάτι που δεν πρέπει)  
e.g. My parents still **interfere** in my personal life, even though I am not a child anymore!  
**Der.:** interference (n)

## CLAUSES OF RESULT/CLAUSES OF REASON (p. 120)

- 11.27 **as a result** (phr) = because of this / ως αποτέλεσμα  
e.g. He forgot to set his alarm clock and, **as a result**, he woke up an hour late.
- 11.28 **as a consequence** (phr) = because of this / ως συνέπεια  
e.g. Their connecting flight was delayed and, **as a consequence**, they missed their flight from London to New York.
- 11.29 **consequently** /kɒnsɪkwəntli/ (adv) = because of this / επομένως  
e.g. He forgot to bring money and, **consequently** he had to borrow some.
- 11.30 **lottery** /'lɒtəri/ (n) = a game in which you win money by buying a ticket with a number / λοταρία  
e.g. If you were lucky enough to win the **lottery**, how would you spend the money?
- 11.31 **pause** /pəʊz/ (n) = a short break in speech / παύση, μικρή διακοπή (στο λόγο)  
e.g. There was a long **pause** in the conversation as everyone was trying to think of something to say.

## EXERCISE 9 (p. 120)

- 11.32 **take pleasure in sth** (phr) = to enjoy sth / απολαμβάνω κάτι, το ευχαριστιέμαι  
e.g. Claire **takes pleasure in** helping others, which is why she never asks for anything in return.
- 11.33 **frustrated** /frʌ'st্রেɪtɪd/ (adj) = annoyed and disappointed / εκνευρισμένος και απογοητευμένος  
e.g. He feels **frustrated** because, even though he studies a lot, he keeps getting low grades in his exams.
- 11.34 **parcel** /'pɑ:səl/ (n) = a package sent by post / δέμα  
e.g. Every year at Christmas, my mother mails me a **parcel** with gifts and cookies from Italy.
- 11.35 **queue** /kju:/ (n) = a line of people waiting for sth / ουρά, σειρά ατόμων  
e.g. The **queue** at the bank was so long that we had to wait for almost an hour.
- 11.36 **mutter** /'mʌtə/ (v) = to complain in a low voice / μουρμουρίζω, γκρινιάζω  
e.g. The woman looked at me angrily and **muttered** something that I couldn't hear.
- 11.37 **embarrassed** /ɪm'bærəst/ (adj) = uncomfortable and/or nervous / αμήχανος, που νιώθει άβολα  
e.g. Kate's cheeks go bright red when she feels **embarrassed**.

- 11.38 **desperate** /despə'reɪt/ (adj) = hopeless / σε απόγνωση  
e.g. Tom is in a **desperate** situation; he lost his job and he can't afford to pay his bills.  
**Der.:** desperation (n)
- 11.39 **eventually** /ɪ'ventʃuəli/ (adv) = finally / τελικά  
e.g. If you keep trying, you will **eventually** succeed.

## EXERCISE 10 (p. 120)

- 11.40 **exhausted** /ɪg'zɔ:stɪd/ (adj) = extremely tired / εξουθενωμένος  
e.g. After working for ten hours without a break, everyone was **exhausted**.
- 11.41 **get seasick** (phr) = to feel ill from travelling by sea / παθαίνω ναυτία  
e.g. I never travel by boat because I always **get seasick**.

## EXERCISE 11 (p. 121)

- 11.42 **emigrate** /emɪ'greɪt/ (v) = to go to live in another country / ξενιτεύομαι, μεταναστεύω  
e.g. Most people who **emigrate** to other countries are hoping for better opportunities.  
**Der.:** emigration (n), emigré (n)
- 11.43 **insistent** /ɪn'sɪstənt/ (adj) = constantly demanding sth / επίμονος  
e.g. Steve was **insistent** that he pay for the meal; he wouldn't let anyone pay a penny.
- 11.44 **inexperienced** /ɪnɪk'spəriəns/ (adj) = without experience / άπειρος, χωρίς πείρα  
e.g. Although the young teacher is **inexperienced**, he makes up for it with his enthusiasm.  
**Opp.:** experienced

## EXPRESSING PURPOSE - CLAUSES OF PURPOSE (p. 121)

- 11.45 **qualify (as sth)** /kwɒlɪ'faɪ/ (v) = to pass exams for a particular job / περνάω εξετάσεις (για να γίνω κάτι)  
e.g. Emma gets high marks in Biology and Chemistry, so she's hoping to **qualify** as a doctor.  
**Der.:** qualifications (pl n)
- 11.46 **career prospects** /kə'riə prɒspekts/ (pl n) = job opportunities / ευκαιρίες για καλή σταδιοδρομία  
e.g. He left his country in search of better **career prospects** abroad.
- 11.47 **with a view to (doing sth)** (phr) = with the intention of (doing sth) / με σκοπό να (κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. They bought a house next to a lake **with a view to** spending time close to nature.
- 11.48 **with the aim of (doing sth)** (phr) = in order to (do sth) / με σκοπό να (κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. The government banned cars from the centre **with the aim of** reducing pollution levels.
- 11.49 **managerial** /mænə'dʒɪəriəl/ (adj) = relating to the work of a business manager / διευθυντικός, διοικητικός  
e.g. **Managerial** positions require good organisational and communication skills.

## UNIT 11

- 11.50 **tie (sth) up** /taɪ 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to secure an animal with a rope or chain so that it can't run away / δένω (ένα ζώο)  
e.g. Roger **tyed up** his dog before going inside the shop.
- 11.51 **for fear** (phr) = so that (sth bad will not happen) / από φόβο (μήπως συμβεί κάτι κακό)  
e.g. She didn't tell her parents **for fear** they might get angry.
- 11.52 **lest** /lest/ (conj) = so that (sth bad will not happen) / από φόβο μήπως/για να μην συμβεί κάτι κακό  
e.g. Eric got up very early in the morning **lest** he should miss his flight.
- 11.53 **prevent (sb/sth from doing sth)** /prɪ'vent/ (v) = to stop sb/sth from doing sth / εμποδίζω κάποιον/ κάτι να κάνει κάτι  
e.g. He organised his trip very carefully to **prevent** any problems from occurring.  
**Der.:** prevention (n), preventive (adj)
- 11.54 **get soaked** (phr) = to become very wet / γίνομαι μούσκεμα  
e.g. They hadn't brought an umbrella, so when it started raining they **got soaked**.

### EXERCISE 12 (p. 122)

- 11.55 **alternative** /ɔ:l'tɜ:nə'tɪv/ (adj) = different / εναλλακτικός, διαφορετικός  
e.g. The flight was cancelled, so she had to find an **alternative** way to travel home.
- 11.56 **cheer (sb) up** /tʃɪər 'ʌp/ (phr v) = to make sb feel better / κάνω κάποιον να χαρεί  
e.g. My pet dog always **cheers me up** and makes me feel better when I'm sad.
- 11.57 **spare** /speə/ (adj) = extra / επιπλέον  
e.g. We have a **spare** key to the house in case we lose one.  
**Der.:** sparingly (adv)
- 11.58 **tyre** /taɪə/ (n) = a rubber ring that goes around the wheel of a car / λάστιχο αυτοκινήτου  
e.g. The **tyres** on my car are so old that I'm afraid it might not be safe to drive on them.
- 11.59 **puncture** /pʌŋktʃə/ (n) = a small hole in the tyre of a car / τρύπα (στο λάστιχο αυτοκινήτου)  
e.g. After driving over the pieces of a broken glass bottle, we had a **puncture**.
- 11.60 **go on strike** (phr) = to stop working because of a disagreement with your employer or government / απεργώ  
e.g. Train workers are **going on strike** next week, so I'll have to drive to work.

### CLAUSES OF MANNER (p. 122)

- 11.61 **behave** /brɪ'heɪv/ (v) = to act in a particular way / συμπεριφέρομαι  
e.g. Kate is not a teacher although she **behaves** as though she were.  
**Der.:** behaviour (n)
- 11.62 **it seems** (phr) = it appears / φαίνεται  
e.g. **It seems** as though we'll have to finish the project by ourselves.
- 11.63 **similarity** /sɪmə'lærəti/ (n) = resemblance / ομοιότητα  
e.g. Everyone noticed the **similarity** between the two sisters; they are so alike!

### EXERCISE 14 (p. 122)

- 11.64 **skinny** /skɪni/ (adj) = very thin / πολύ αδύνατος, κοκαλιάρης  
e.g. She became so **skinny** that her friends began to worry she wasn't eating properly.
- 11.65 **aristocracy** /æ'rɪstəkrəsi/ (n) = the highest social class / αριστοκρατία  
e.g. In the UK, the **aristocracy** is made up of five ranks: dukes, marquises, earls, viscounts and barons.  
**Der.:** aristocratic (adj)

### EXPRESSING CONCESSION - CLAUSES OF CONCESSION (p. 123)

- 11.66 **concession** /kən'seʃən/ (n) = the act of admitting a contradiction / παραχώρηση, υποχώρηση  
e.g. We use clauses of **concession** to express the opposite of what has just been mentioned.

### EXERCISE 15 (p. 123)

- 11.67 **attempt (sth)** /ə'tempt/ (v) = to try sth / επιχειρώ κάτι  
e.g. A snowstorm on the mountain prevented them from **attempting** their climb.
- 11.68 **rescue** /reskjʊ:/ (n) = the act of saving sb / διάσωση  
e.g. The search team organised a **rescue** for the lost children.  
**Der.:** rescuer (n)
- 11.69 **indigestion** /ɪndɪ'dʒestʃən/ (n) = discomfort from food that your stomach can't break down / δυσπεψία  
e.g. I don't like to eat late at night because it gives me **indigestion**.
- 11.70 **overreact** /əʊvərɪ'ækt/ (v) = to react in an extreme way / αντιδρώ υπερβολικά  
e.g. After he calmed down, Tom apologised for **overreacting** to the bad news.  
**Der.:** overreaction (n)
- 11.71 **convince (sb)** /kən'vɪns/ (v) = to make sb agree with sth / πείθω κάποιον  
e.g. We tried to **convince** her that she was wrong, but she wouldn't listen.

## EXERCISE 16 (p. 123)

- 11.72 **refund** /rɪˈfʌnd/ (n) = an amount of money that is given back / επιστροφή χρημάτων  
e.g. The shop assistant offered the woman a full **refund** for the faulty laptop.
- 11.73 **plot** /plɒt/ (n) = the story (of a book, film, etc) / πλοκή, υπόθεση (βιβλίου, ταινίας κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The **plot** of this film is really confusing; I can't follow it at all.

## EXCLAMATIONS (p. 124)

- 11.74 **exclamation** /ˌɛkskləˈmeɪʃən/ (n) = a word or short phrase of anger, surprise, etc / επιφώνημα  
e.g. 'Oh, dear!' is a common **exclamation** that people use to express worry.
- 11.75 **Good gracious!** (phr) = Oh my goodness! / Ω, Θεούλη μου!  
e.g. **Good gracious!** We're going to be late!
- 11.76 **filthy liar** (phr) = a completely dishonest person / παλιοψεύτης  
e.g. Paula didn't believe her son's story about what happened to her car and she called him a **filthy liar**.

## EXERCISE 17 (p. 124)

- 11.77 **miserable** /ˈmɪzərəbəl/ (adj) = very unhappy / πολύ στενοχωρημένος, θλιμμένος  
e.g. Rita looks **miserable** because she has failed her driving test again.
- 11.78 **tragedy** /ˈtrædʒədi/ (n) = a very sad situation / δραματικό συμβάν, τραγωδία  
e.g. The plane crash was such a terrible **tragedy**.
- 11.79 **imaginative** /ɪˈmædʒɪnətɪv/ (adj) = having a very creative imagination / που έχει μεγάλη φαντασία  
e.g. The Harry Potter books are some of the most **imaginative** stories I've ever read.  
**Opp.:** unimaginative
- 11.80 **achievement** /əˈtʃiːvmənt/ (n) = an accomplishment / κατόρθωμα  
e.g. Winning an Olympic medal at such a young age is an impressive **achievement**.
- 11.81 **ridiculous** /rɪˈdɪkjʊləs/ (adj) = extremely silly / αστείος, γελοίος  
e.g. What a **ridiculous** plot! I don't think I've ever seen such a silly film before.

## LINKING WORDS (pp. 124-125)

- 11.82 **furthermore** /ˈfɜːðəˈmɔː/ (adv) = moreover / επιπλέον  
e.g. The city is very noisy and, **furthermore**, it is too expensive.
- 11.83 **not to mention the fact that** (phr) = and in addition / για να μην αναφέρω και το γεγονός ότι  
e.g. It's very cold outside, **not to mention the fact that** it's raining.

- 11.84 **desire** /dɪˈzaɪə/ (n) = a wish to do sth / επιθυμία  
e.g. He began working at a young age out of a deep **desire** to become successful.  
**Der.:** desirable (adj)
- 11.85 **similarly** /sɪməˈlɪli/ (adv) = in the same way / παρομοίως  
e.g. Helen is an excellent swimmer; **similarly**, her sister plays tennis very well.
- 11.86 **likewise** /ˈlaɪkwaɪz/ (adv) = in the same way / επίσης  
e.g. Frank watered his plants in the front garden, and **likewise** the ones in the back.
- 11.87 **equally** /iːkwəli/ (adv) = to the same degree / ομοίως, εξίσου  
e.g. Each dish at the restaurant was **equally** delicious.  
**Opp.:** unequally
- 11.88 **notify (sb of sth)** /ˈnəʊtɪfaɪ/ (v) = to inform sb about sth / ειδοποιώ (κάποιον σχετικά με κάτι)  
e.g. Rita rang the school to **notify** them of her son's illness.  
**Der.:** notification (n)
- 11.89 **register (with sth)** /ˈredʒɪstə/ (v) = to put your name on an official list / εγγράφομαι (σε επίσημο κατάλογο)  
e.g. Oliver had to **register** with the social services when he moved to Scotland.  
**Der.:** registration (n), registrar (n)
- 11.90 **nevertheless** /ˌnevəðəˈles/ (adv) = in spite of that / παρ' όλα αυτά  
e.g. He found the plot of the film hard to follow but, **nevertheless**, he enjoyed it.
- 11.91 **regardless of sth** (phr) = in spite of sth / παρά το ότι  
e.g. The daredevil continued to climb the skyscraper **regardless of** the danger.
- 11.92 **admittedly** /ədˈmɪtɪdli/ (adv) = actually / ομολογουμένως  
e.g. They are not the best team **admittedly**, but they are trying their best.
- 11.93 **considering (that)** /kənˈsɪdərɪŋ/ (conj) = keeping in mind that / δεδομένου ότι  
e.g. He speaks German really well, **considering that** he only started lessons last year.
- 11.94 **nonetheless** /ˌnɒnðəˈles/ (adv) = in spite of that / παρ' όλα αυτά  
e.g. 'The Lord of the Rings' books are very long but, **nonetheless**, enjoyable and exciting.
- 11.95 **suitably** /suːtəbli/ (adv) = appropriately / κατάλληλα  
e.g. Karen was chosen for the job because she was the most **suitably** skilled candidate for the position.  
**Opp.:** unsuitably
- 11.96 **qualified** /ˈkwɒlɪfaɪd/ (adj) = having the right knowledge and skills for a job / που έχει τα προσόντα (για κάτι)  
e.g. With his excellent education and many years of experience, he is well **qualified** for the job.  
**Opp.:** unqualified

UNIT 11

- 11.97 **alternative** /ɔ:l'tɜ:nətiɪv/ (n) = another possibility / εναλλακτική λύση  
e.g. We need to think of an **alternative** in case the movie is sold out.
- 11.98 **alternatively** /ɔ:l'tɜ:nətiɪvli/ (adv) = instead of that / αντί γι' αυτό  
e.g. We can stay in and watch a film tonight or, **alternatively**, we can go out for dinner.
- 11.99 **let alone** (phr) = much less / πόσο μάλλον, ακόμα χειρότερα  
e.g. Unless you begin studying harder, you'll never finish school, **let alone** go to university!
- 11.100 **self-centred** /self 'sentəd/ (adj) = selfish / εγωκεντρικός, εγωιστής  
e.g. She is so **self-centred** that she never thinks of anyone else but herself.  
**Der.:** self-centredness (n)
- 11.101 **exemplification** /ɪg.zemplɪfɪ'keɪʃən/ (n) = the act of giving examples / εξήγηση με παραδείγματα  
e.g. We use phrases such as 'for example' and 'particularly' for **exemplification**.
- 11.102 **for instance** (phr) = for example / για παράδειγμα, παραδείγματος χάριν  
e.g. Stephanie has many outdoor hobbies; **for instance**, she enjoys hiking and gardening.
- 11.103 **particularly** /pə'tɪkjʊləli/ (adv) = especially / ιδιαίτερα, ειδικά  
e.g. The meal in the restaurant was delicious, **particularly** the dessert.
- 11.104 **clarification** /klærəfɪ'keɪʃən/ (n) = the act of explaining sth so that it is easier to understand / διευκρίνιση, επεξήγηση  
e.g. We use phrases such as 'in other words' and 'that is to say' to provide **clarification**.
- 11.105 **specifically** /spə'sɪfɪkəli/ (adv) = in particular / συγκεκριμένα  
e.g. The book is about history; **specifically**, it describes the lives of Ancient Greeks and Romans.
- 11.106 **concentrate (on sth)** /kɒnsən'treɪt/ (v) = to focus on sth / συγκεντρώνομαι (σε κάτι)  
e.g. It's difficult for me to **concentrate** on my work with all of that noise!  
**Der.:** concentration (n)
- 11.107 **owing to** /əʊɪŋ tə/ (prep) = because of sth / εξαιτίας  
e.g. The flight was cancelled **owing to** bad weather.
- 11.108 **staff** /stɑ:f/ (n) = the people who work for a company, organisation, etc / το προσωπικό (μιας επιχείρησης, μιας εταιρείας κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The hospital **staff** includes doctors, nurses and consultants.
- 11.109 **assuming (that)** /ə'sju:mɪŋ/ (conj) = supposing that / αν υποθέσουμε ότι  
e.g. **Assuming** you win the lottery, what will you do with the money?
- 11.110 **granted/granting (that)** /grɑ:n'tɪd/'grɑ:n'tɪŋ/ (conj) = given that / δεδομένου ότι  
e.g. **Granted/Granting** that you study hard, you'll have no problem passing your exams.
- 11.111 **under those circumstances** (phr) = under those conditions / υπό αυτές τις συνθήκες  
e.g. **Under those circumstances**, it's no wonder that the ship sank.
- 11.112 **freelance** /fri:lɑ:ns/ (adj) = working independently / (για επαγγελματία) ελεύθερος  
e.g. Sam is a **freelance** journalist who writes articles for various publications.  
**Der.:** freelancer (n)
- 11.113 **exception** /ɪk'sepʃən/ (n) = the fact that sb/sth is not included in a norm / εξαίρεση  
e.g. We use words such as 'but' and 'apart from' to make **exceptions**.  
**Der.:** exceptional (adj)
- 11.114 **apart from** /ə'pɑ:t frəm/ (prep) = except for / εκτός από  
e.g. There was nobody at the restaurant **apart from** an elderly couple.
- 11.115 **revolutionise (sth)** /revə'lju:ʃənəɪz/ (v) = to completely change sth for the better / φέρνω την επανάσταση σε κάτι, προκαλώ θεαματική μεταβολή  
e.g. The Internet **has revolutionised** the way in which we communicate, and it's one of the main drivers of social evolution.
- 11.116 **consider (sth)** /kən'sɪdə/ (v) = to think carefully about sth / σκέφτομαι σοβαρά κάτι  
e.g. Before you go to university, you should **consider** what kind of job you would like to have.  
**Der.:** considerable (adj), considerate (adj), consideration (n)
- 11.117 **considering (sth)** /kən'sɪdərɪŋ/ (prep) = keeping sth in mind / λαμβάνοντας κάτι υπ' όψιν  
e.g. **Considering** his age, he is in very good health.
- 11.118 **concerning (sth)** /kən'sɜ:nɪŋ/ (prep) = relating to sth / αναφορικά/σχετικά (με κάτι)  
e.g. The manager had a discussion with her employee **concerning** his lateness.
- 11.119 **regarding (sth)** /rɪ'gɑ:dɪŋ/ (prep) = about sth / όσον αφορά κάτι  
e.g. **Regarding** the hotel, it would be better to stay near the centre.
- 11.120 **summarise** /sʌmərəɪz/ (v) = to conclude by restating the most important points of sth / συνοψίζω, ανακεφαλαιώνω  
e.g. The speaker **summarised** the most important points at the end of the talk.  
**Der.:** summary (n)
- 11.121 **on the whole** (phr) = in general / γενικά  
e.g. **On the whole**, the restaurant was good even if it was a bit expensive.



## EXERCISE 18 (p. 126)

- 11.122 **on the grounds that** (phr) = for the reason that / λόγω του ότι  
e.g. He did not get the job **on the grounds that** he was not qualified.
- 11.123 **feel like (doing sth)** (phr) = to want to do sth / έχω διάθεση να (κάνω κάτι)  
e.g. Do you **feel like** watching a movie later?

## REVISION 11 (p. 127)

- 11.124 **wig** /wig/ (n) = a covering of fake hair / περούκα  
e.g. Her hair is actually brown, but she's wearing a blonde **wig** for the performance.
- 11.125 **cheer** /tʃiə/ (v) = to shout because you are very happy / ζητωκραυγάζω  
e.g. The fans **cheered** when their team scored a goal.  
**Der.:** cheerful (adj), cheerfulness (n)
- 11.126 **nominee** /nɒmɪˈniː/ (n) = sb who has been officially suggested for a job or award / υποψήφιος, προτεινόμενος  
e.g. He is one of the **nominees** for the award, and we are hoping we will win it.
- 11.127 **recruit (sb)** /rɪˈkrʊ:t/ (v) = to hire sb for a job, organisation, etc / προσλαμβάνω κάποιον  
e.g. The company **is** currently **recruiting** young university graduates.  
**Der.:** recruiter (n), recruitment (n)
- 11.128 **chores** /tʃɔːz/ (pl n) = regular jobs at home, such as cleaning, doing the laundry, etc / δουλειές του νοικοκυριού  
e.g. My mother always asks me to help with various **chores** around the house.

---

**VOCABULARY – CLOTHES & FASHION**  
 (pp. 128-129)
 

---

## EXERCISE 1 (p. 128)

- 11.129 **leggings** /legɪŋz/ (pl n) = tight trousers worn by women / εφαρμοστό παντελόνι, γυναικείο κολάν  
e.g. Julia usually wears tight **leggings** with boots.
- 11.130 **tights** /taɪts/ (pl n) = a tight thin piece of clothing that women wear on their legs / καλσόν  
e.g. In winter, Sophie wears **tights** underneath her trousers to keep her legs warm.
- 11.131 **vintage** /ˈvɪntɪdʒ/ (adj) = (of clothes and accessories) of an old style / (για ρούχα και αξεσουάρ) από παλαιότερη χρονική περίοδο, εποχής  
e.g. Nora likes to wear **vintage** clothing that never goes out of style.
- 11.132 **spots** /spɒts/ (pl n) = small circles forming a pattern on clothes / (σε ρούχα) βούλες, πουά  
e.g. Minnie Mouse usually wears a red dress with white **spots** on it.

- 11.133 **high-heeled shoes** (phr) = women's shoes that are raised off the ground at the back / ψηλοτάκουνα, παπούτσια με ψηλά τακούνια  
e.g. It's rather difficult to walk in **high-heeled shoes** at first.
- 11.134 **smart casual** (phr) = (of clothes and accessories) neat and attractive but not too formal / (για ρούχα και αξεσουάρ) καθημερινά και καλόγουστα  
e.g. You don't need to wear formal clothes for this job; the dress code is **smart casual**.
- 11.135 **waistcoat** /ˈweɪskəʊt/ (n) = a piece of clothing without sleeves that you wear over a shirt / γιλέκο  
e.g. Tim was wearing a stylish **waistcoat** over his shirt with gold buttons down the front.
- 11.136 **bow tie** /bəʊ ˈtaɪ/ (n) = a short piece of cloth that a man ties around his neck in a smart knot / παπιγιόν  
e.g. On his wedding day, John wore a black suit with a **bow tie**.
- 11.137 **hairband** /ˈheəbænd/ (n) = a strip of material that you wear around your head to keep your hair back / κορδέλα (για τα μαλλιά)  
e.g. On windy days, she wears a **hairband** to keep her hair out of her face.

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 128)

- 11.138 **earmuffs** /ˈɪəmfʌs/ (pl n) = coverings that you wear over your ears to keep them warm / προστατευτικά αυτιών  
e.g. If you go outside, don't forget to wear your **earmuffs** so that your ears don't get cold!
- 11.139 **mittens** /ˈmɪtənz/ (pl n) = warm gloves without separate parts for fingers / γάντια χωρίς ξεχωριστές θέσεις για τα δάχτυλα  
e.g. Kelly put a pair of **mittens** on her hands before going out to play in the snow.
- 11.140 **loafers** /ˈlɒfəz/ (pl n) = leather shoes without laces / παπούτσια χωρίς κορδόνια και τακούνια, μοκασίνια  
e.g. Sam went to the shoeshop to buy a pair of **loafers**.
- 11.141 **sneakers** /ˈsniːkəz/ (pl n) = soft shoes worn for sports / αθλητικά παπούτσια  
e.g. Before we go running, I need to go home to change into my **sneakers**.
- 11.142 **cardigan** /ˈkɑːdɪɡən/ (n) = a type of long sweater with buttons or a zip / μακριά ζακέτα  
e.g. Jill always wears colourful woollen **cardigans** over her shirts in the winter.
- 11.143 **vest** /vest/ (n) = a piece of clothing without sleeves worn under a shirt / φανελάκι  
e.g. It's so cold outside that you'd better wear a **vest** under your shirt.

## UNIT 11

- 11.144 **slippers** /ˈslɪpəz/ (pl n) = soft comfortable shoes that you wear at home / παντόφλες  
e.g. Arthur always takes off his shoes and puts on his **slippers** when he gets home.

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 128)

- 11.145 **floral** /ˈflɔːrəl/ (adj) = (of clothes) showing pictures of flowers / (για ρούχα) φλοράλ, λουλουδάτα  
e.g. The girls all wore **floral** dresses to the garden party.
- 11.146 **denim** /ˈdenɪm/ (n) = a material used to make jeans / το ύφασμα τζιν  
e.g. I like to wear jeans because **denim** is so comfortable.
- 11.147 **plain** /pleɪn/ (adj) = (of clothes) without any decoration or pattern / (για ρούχα) χωρίς κανένα σχέδιο  
e.g. I prefer to wear **plain** clothing in a single colour.
- 11.148 **striped** /ˈstraɪpt/ (adj) = (of a pattern) with lines / (για σχέδιο) ριγέ  
e.g. Sailors in the navy often wear **striped** blue and white shirts.
- 11.149 **polka dot** /ˈpɒlkə dɒt/ (adj) = (of a pattern) with round spots / (για σχέδιο) πουά, με βούλες  
e.g. Laura wore a red and white **polka-dot** dress to the party.
- 11.150 **checked** /tʃekt/ (adj) = (of a pattern) with many small squares of different colours / (για σχέδιο) καρό  
e.g. The woodsman was wearing a pair of denim jeans and a red and black **checked** shirt.

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 129)

- 11.151 **surveyor** /səˈveɪə/ (n) = sb whose job is to measure an area of land / τοπογράφος  
e.g. The **surveyors** drew a map showing exactly how far our land extended.

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 129)

- 11.152 **lose (sth)** /luːz/ (v) = to stop having sth / χάνω (χρήματα, χρόνο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Ben **lost** all of his money when he dropped his wallet.  
**Der.:** loser (n), loss (n)  
**Opp.:** find
- 11.153 **miss (sth)** /mɪs/ (v) = to be late for sth / δεν προλαβαίνω κάτι, το χάνω  
e.g. Lucy was so late that she **missed** the last bus home.
- 11.154 **target** /ˈtɑːɡɪt/ (n) = sth that you are aiming at / στόχος  
e.g. Peter used a bow to shoot the arrow directly at the **target**.

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 129)

- 11.155 **dress up** /ˈdres ʌp/ (phr v) = to wear special clothes to an important event / βάζω τα καλά μου  
e.g. The entire family **dressed up** for the formal dinner.
- 11.156 **take (sth) off** /ˈteɪk ɒf/ (phr v) = to remove your clothing / βγάλω (τα ρούχα μου)  
e.g. It was so warm that I had to **take off** my jumper.  
**Opp.:** put on
- 11.157 **do (sth) up** /ˈduː ʌp/ (phr v) = to fasten (a coat, a shirt, etc) / κουμπώνω (παλτό, πουκάμισο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Can you help me **do** my dress **up** at the back, please?
- 11.158 **button** /ˈbʌtən/ (n) = a small round object used to fasten a piece of clothing / κουμπί  
e.g. One of the **buttons** on my shirt has fallen off, so Mum is going to sew it on for me.
- 11.159 **put (sth) on** /ˈpʊt ɒn/ (phr v) = to put clothing on your body / φοράω, βάζω (ρούχα)  
e.g. Let me **put** a coat **on** before we go outside.  
**Opp.:** take off
- 11.160 **try (sth) on** /ˈtraɪ ɒn/ (phr v) = to put on a piece of clothing to see if it fits / δοκιμάζω (ρούχο)  
e.g. I like these jeans, but I'd better **try them on** before buying them.
- 11.161 **changing room** /ˈtʃeɪndʒɪŋ ru:m/ (n) = a space in a shop for trying on clothes / δοκιμαστήριο  
e.g. She went to the **changing room** to try on the dress.

### EXERCISE 10 (p. 129)

- 11.162 **contact lens** /ˈkɒntækt ˌlenz/ (n) = a round piece of plastic that you wear on your eye to see better / φακός επαφής  
e.g. Mary sometimes wears **contact lenses** instead of glasses.

---

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 130-131)

---

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 130)

- 11.163 **faulty** /ˈfɔːlti/ (adj) = broken or not working properly / ελαττωματικός  
e.g. The phone charger was **faulty**, so I took it back to the shop to get a new one.

### WORD FORMATION (p. 130)

- 11.164 **prefix** /ˈpriːfiks/ (n) = a syllable or two added before a word to change its meaning / πρόθεμα  
e.g. Un- is a common **prefix** that can be placed before words to make them negative.  
**Opp.:** suffix
- 11.165 **syllable** /ˈsɪləbəl/ (n) = a single vowel sound within a word / συλλαβή  
e.g. The word 'happiness' has three **syllables**.  
**Der.:** syllabic (adj)

- 11.166 **antisocial** /ˌæntɪ 'səʊʃəl/ (adj) = not wanting to be around other people / αντικοινωνικός  
e.g. Tina is rather **antisocial**; she prefers her own company to being with others.  
**Opp.:** sociable, social
- 11.167 **biannual** /baɪ'ænjʊəl/ (adj) = happening twice a year / που γίνεται δύο φορές το χρόνο  
e.g. My grandfather now makes **biannual** visits to the doctor because once a year isn't enough.
- 11.168 **counteract (sth)** /ˌkaʊntər'ækt/ (v) = to stop the bad effect of sth / εξουδετερώνω (κάτι κακό)  
e.g. Erica took some headache tablets to help **counteract** the pain.  
**Der.:** counteraction (n)
- 11.169 **misjudge (sb/sth)** /ˌmɪs'dʒʌdʒ/ (v) = to have a wrong opinion about sb/sth / κρίνω εσφαλμένα (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. I **misjudged** Helen; I thought she was unfriendly, but in fact she's just quiet.  
**Der.:** misjudgement (n)
- 11.170 **outgrow (sth)** /aʊt'grəʊ/ (v) = to grow too big for my clothing / μεγαλώνω και δε χωράω (στα ρούχα μου)  
e.g. Children **outgrow** their clothes very quickly and they soon become too big for them.  
**Der.:** outgrowth (n)
- 11.171 **to a great extent** (phr) = very much; to a large degree / σε μεγάλο βαθμό  
e.g. We are all, **to a great extent**, shaped by our surroundings.
- 11.172 **overconfident** /əʊvə'kɒnfɪdənt/ (adj) = too self-assured / με υπερβολική αυτοπεποίθηση  
e.g. Alex was **overconfident** about his skill at tennis, so it surprised him when he lost.  
**Der.:** overconfidence (n)

**EXERCISE 2 (p. 130)**

- 11.173 **launch an attack** (phr) = to make a quick assault / εξαπολύω επίθεση  
e.g. The basketball team **launched a** last-minute **attack** and won the match.
- 11.174 **divorce** /dɪ'vɔːs/ (n) = the ending of a marriage by law / διαζύγιο  
e.g. The couple couldn't stop fighting with each other, so they finally agreed to get a **divorce**.  
**Der.:** divorcee (n)
- 11.175 **whatsoever** /ˌwɒtsəʊ'evə/ (adv) = at all / απολύτως, καθόλου  
e.g. He had no money **whatsoever**, so I gave him some.
- 11.176 **prohibited** /prə'hɪbɪtɪd/ (adj) = forbidden / απαγορευμένος  
e.g. Smoking is **prohibited** inside hospital buildings.  
**Opp.:** allowed, permitted

**MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 130)****EXERCISE 3 (p. 131)**

- 11.177 **take legal action** (phr) = to take sb to court / κινούμαι νομικά  
e.g. The actor threatened to **take legal action** against the newspaper for the lies it published about him.
- 11.178 **assemble (sth)** /ə'sembəl/ (v) = to put sth together / συναρμολογώ κάτι  
e.g. We bought the sofa in parts and **assembled** it by ourselves at home.  
**Der.:** assembly (n)  
**Opp.:** disassemble
- 11.179 **devote (sth to sth)** /dɪ'vəʊt/ (v) = to use an amount of your time, money, etc for a particular purpose / αφιερώνω (χρόνο, χρήμα κ.λπ. σε κάτι)  
e.g. William **devotes** all of his free time to his family.  
**Der.:** devotion (n)
- 11.180 **spectacular** /spek'tækjʊlə/ (adj) = impressive to look at / θεαματικός  
e.g. The fireworks display was **spectacular**; I was really impressed.
- 11.181 **scenery** /si:nəri/ (n) = a landscape / τοπίο  
e.g. The **scenery** in the Swiss Alps is absolutely amazing!  
**Der.:** scenic (adj)
- 11.182 **expedition** /ˌeksprə'dɪʃən/ (n) = a long and well-organised journey / ταξίδι, εξόρμηση  
e.g. We planned carefully for our two-week camping **expedition**.  
**Der.:** expeditionary (adj)
- 11.183 **definite** /defɪnət/ (adj) = fixed and unchanging / οριστικός  
e.g. Our plans for next week are **definite**; I'm afraid we can't change them now.  
**Der.:** definition (n), definitive (adj)  
**Opp.:** indefinite
- 11.184 **barely** /'beəli/ (adv) = hardly / μόλις, σχεδόν καθόλου  
e.g. Tara was so tired that she could **barely** keep her eyes open.

**WORD FORMATION (p. 131)****EXERCISE 4 (p. 131)**

- 11.185 **silkworm** /sɪlkwɜːm/ (n) = an insect that produces silk threads / μεταξοσκώληκας  
e.g. **Silkworms** are a type of caterpillar that produces fibres used to make silk.
- 11.186 **moth** /mɒθ/ (n) = an insect similar to a butterfly / νυχτοπεταλούδα  
e.g. There is a little **moth** flying around the lamp.

- 11.187 **spin** /spɪn/ (v) = (of certain insects and spiders) to produce thread and make a web / (για ορισμένα έντομα και αράχνες) δημιουργούν ιστό  
e.g. *This type of spider is known for **spinning** very beautiful webs.*
- 11.188 **cocoon** /kə'ku:n/ (n) = a soft covering that protects young insects as they grow / κουκούλι  
e.g. *The **cocoon** of one silkworm provides hundreds of metres of silk.*
- 11.189 **thread** /θred/ (n) = a thin string of cotton, silk, etc used for sewing / κλωστή  
e.g. *I need a needle and **thread** so that I can sew a button on my shirt.*
- 11.190 **supply** /sə'plai/ (v) = to provide what is needed / ικανοποιώ τη ζήτηση  
e.g. *The charity **supplied** medicine to the victims of the earthquake.*
- 11.191 **caterpillar** /kæ'tɛrɪl/ (n) = a small animal similar to a worm that grows into a moth or butterfly / κάμπια  
e.g. *It usually takes a few weeks for a **caterpillar** to change into a butterfly.*
- 11.192 **hatch** /hætʃ/ (v) = (of a young bird or insect) to come out of an egg / (για πουλί/έντομο) βγαίνει από το αυγό  
e.g. *It takes chicks twenty to twenty-one days to **hatch** from their egg.*  
**Der.:** hatchery (n)
- 11.193 **mulberry** /mʌl'bɛəri/ (n) = a tree which produces a dark purple fruit / μουριά  
e.g. *The garden is full of lovely **mulberry** trees that produce delicious black fruit.*
- 11.194 **isolate (sb from sb else)** /aɪ'səleɪt/ (v) = to separate sb from other people / απομονώνω (κάποιον από κάποιον άλλο)  
e.g. *When Sean had the flu, he **isolated** himself from others so that no one would contract it.*  
**Der.:** isolation (n)
- 11.195 **separate** /sepə'reɪt/ (adj) = different; not connected / ξεχωριστός, ανεξάρτητος  
e.g. *My brother and I sleep in two **separate** rooms.*  
**Der.:** separation (n)
- 11.196 **loosen (sth)** /lu:'sɔ:n/ (v) = to make sth less tight or firm / χαλαρώνω κάτι  
e.g. *She had to **loosen** her belt after eating so much food.*  
**Opp.:** tighten
- 11.197 **unravel (sth)** /ʌn'rævəl/ (v) = to untie or separate strings, threads, etc / ξηλώνω, ξετυλίγω  
e.g. *The cocoons of silkworms **are unravelled** in order to be used to make silk.*
- 11.198 **skein** /skeɪn/ (n) = a long piece of wool, thread, etc that is tied together / κουβάρι, μαसούρι  
e.g. *She bought a **skein** of wool so that she could knit a pair of socks.*

## UNIT 12

## GRAMMAR (pp. 132-135)

## EMPHATIC STRUCTURES (p. 132)

- 12.1 **emphatic** /ɪm'fæɪtɪk/ (adj) = accentuating / εμφατικός  
e.g. *We use an **emphatic** structure to stress the importance of a certain part of a sentence.*
- 12.2 **admiration** /æd'mɪ'reɪʃən/ (n) = a feeling of respect for sb/sth / θαυμασμός  
e.g. *We all have deep **admiration** for the doctor's great achievements.*
- 12.3 **anger** /æŋgə/ (n) = a strong feeling of annoyance, strong displeasure, etc / θυμός  
e.g. *Lucy couldn't control her **anger** anymore and began shouting at Mark.*  
**Der.:** angry (adj)
- 12.4 **concern** /kən'sɜ:n/ (n) = worry / ανησυχία  
e.g. *There is a lot of **concern** in our town that the crime rate is increasing.*

## INVERSION (p. 133)

- 12.5 **inversion** /ɪn'vɜ:ʃən/ (n) = (in grammar) the reversal of the order of the subject and the auxiliary verb in a sentence / αντιστροφή  
e.g. *'Little did I know' and 'Seldom does one hear' are examples of **inversions** in English.*
- 12.6 **invert** /ɪn'vɜ:t/ (v) = (in grammar) to change the order of the subject and the auxiliary verb in a sentence / αντιστρέφω (τη σειρά των λέξεων σε μια πρόταση)  
e.g. *We **invert** the subject and the verb in a sentence when we want to give emphasis.*
- 12.7 **barely** /'beəli/ (adv) = hardly / δεν έχω προλάβει να, μόλις που  
e.g. ***Barely** had he fallen asleep when the phone rang.*
- 12.8 **on no account** (phr) = not for any reason / για κανένα λόγο  
e.g. ***On no account** should you disturb your father while he is working.*  
**Opp.:** by all means
- 12.9 **scarcely** /'skeəslɪ/ (adv) = hardly / δεν έχω προλάβει να, μόλις που  
e.g. ***Scarcely** had he stepped outside when it began to rain.*
- 12.10 **mat** /mæt/ (n) = a small rug placed in front of the entrance to a house or flat / χαλάκι εισόδου  
e.g. *Please clean your shoes on the **mat** before you enter the house.*
- 12.11 **quote** /kwəʊt/ (n) = a word or phrase that sb else has said / τα λόγια κάποιου  
e.g. *'To be, or not to be' is a famous **quote** by William Shakespeare.*  
**Der.:** quotation (n)

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 133)

- 12.12 **be flooded** /bi 'flʌdɪd/ (v) = (of an area) to be covered with a large amount of water / (για μια περιοχή) πλημμυρίζει  
e.g. After the heavy rain, many houses near the river **were flooded**, and people had to leave the area.
- 12.13 **be cut off** /bi ,kʌt 'ɒf/ (phr v) = to stop receiving electricity, water, etc because you have not paid the bills / μου κόβουν το ρεύμα, το νερό κ.λπ.  
e.g. If we don't pay our electricity bill this month, we **will be cut off** and left without power!
- 12.14 **desperate** /despə'reɪt/ (adj) = hopeless / απελπισμένος  
e.g. He was so **desperate** for money that he had to borrow some from a friend.  
**Der.:** desperation (n)

## EXERCISE 4 (p. 133)

- 12.15 **march** /mɑ:tʃ/ (v) = (of soldiers) to walk together in the same way / (για το στρατό) παρελαύνει  
e.g. The soldiers **marched** down the main avenue of the city on the country's independence day.

## EXERCISE 5 (p. 134)

- 12.16 **psychiatrist** /saɪ'kaɪtrɪst/ (n) = a medical doctor who treats people for mental illnesses / ψυχίατρος  
e.g. Peter is a child **psychiatrist** and treats children with mental disorders.
- 12.17 **journal** /dʒɜ:nəl/ (n) = a magazine with articles relating to a particular field or profession / εξειδικευμένο περιοδικό  
e.g. Doctors must read medical **journals** to keep up-to-date with important discoveries in their field.  
**Der.:** journalism (n), journalist (n)
- 12.18 **explorer** /ɪk'splɔ:ɪə/ (n) = sb who travels to unknown places in order to learn about them / εξερευνητής  
e.g. The **explorers** travelled deep into the jungle, searching for ruins of the lost city.
- 12.19 **tomb** /tu:m/ (n) = a place where sb is buried / τάφος  
e.g. Archaeologists discovered a **tomb** where the king was buried.
- 12.20 **fluently** /'flu:əntli/ (adv) = with the ability to speak a language well / (που μιλά μια γλώσσα) άπταιστα  
e.g. Robert can speak Spanish **fluently** because he lived in Spain for five years.
- 12.21 **ignorant** /ɪgnərənt/ (adj) = lacking knowledge / αδαής  
e.g. John is so **ignorant** that he doesn't know what the capital of the UK is.  
**Der.:** ignorance (n)

## EXERCISE 7 (p. 134)

- 12.22 **basement** /'beɪsmənt/ (n) = the area in a building that is below the ground / υπόγειο  
e.g. Peter lives in the **basement** of his parents' house below the ground floor.

## REVISION 12 (p. 135)

- 12.23 **disappointment** /dɪsə'pɔɪntmənt/ (n) = the feeling of being unhappy because sth is not as good as you were hoping for / απογοήτευση  
e.g. You could see the **disappointment** on their faces when they learnt that the holiday had been cancelled.
- 12.24 **reject (sth)** /rɪ'dʒekt/ (v) = to refuse to accept sth / απορρίπτω κάτι  
e.g. The council **rejected** the plan to build a new museum because they thought it would be too expensive.  
**Der.:** rejection (n)  
**Opp.:** accept
- 12.25 **election** /ɪ'leɪʃən/ (n) = the process of people voting to choose sb for a political position / εκλογές  
e.g. The city is holding an **election** next week to vote for a new mayor.

## VOCABULARY – WORK (pp. 136-137)

## EXERCISE 1 (p. 136)

- 12.26 **plumber** /'plʌmə/ (n) = sb whose job is to repair pipes and appliances that use water / υδραυλικός  
e.g. The toilet is broken; we had better call a **plumber**.
- 12.27 **accountant** /ə'kaʊntənt/ (n) = sb whose job is to manage the finances of a business, an organisation, etc / λογιστής  
e.g. The company hired an **accountant** to give them financial advice.  
**Der.:** accountancy (n)
- 12.28 **engineer** /'endʒɪ'nɪə/ (n) = sb whose job is to design machines, bridges, roads, etc / μηχανικός  
e.g. The city commissioned a team of **engineers** to design the new bridge.
- 12.29 **electrician** /ɪ'lek'trɪʃən/ (n) = sb whose job is to repair or connect electrical equipment / ηλεκτρολόγος  
e.g. We should call an **electrician** to fix the old wires in the kitchen.
- 12.30 **apprenticeship** /ə'prentɪsʃɪp/ (n) = a period of time when sb learns how to be a carpenter, an electrician, etc / μαθητεία, περίοδος πρακτικής εξάσκησης ενός μαθητευόμενου τεχνίτη  
e.g. Dan did a six-month **apprenticeship** with an electrician and now he's fully qualified.

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 136)

- 12.31 **high-powered** /haɪ 'paʊəd/ (adj) = (of a job) having a great deal of responsibility / (για επαγγελματική θέση) υψηλόβαθμη, διευθυντική και με πολλές ευθύνες  
e.g. Martha has a **high-powered** job as a marketing executive.

## UNIT 12

- 12.32 **shift** /ʃɪft/ (n) = a regular time period when a group of people work / βάρδια  
*e.g. Security guards often have to work **shifts** during the night.*

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 136)

- 12.33 **retire** /rɪˈtaɪə/ (v) = to stop working when you reach a certain age / συνταξιοδοτούμαι  
*e.g. My grandfather is planning to **retire** from his job when he is 65.*  
**Der.:** retirement (n), retiree (n)
- 12.34 **promote (sb)** /prəˈməʊt/ (v) = to give sb a better job in the same company / δίνω προαγωγή σε κάποιον  
*e.g. The company **will promote** Steve to the position of store manager as a reward for his hard work.*  
**Der.:** promotion (n), promotional (adj), promoter (n)  
**Opp.:** demote, relegate
- 12.35 **resignation** /ˌreɪzɪɡˈneɪʃən/ (n) = the act of announcing that you are quitting your job / παραίτηση  
*e.g. He handed in his **resignation** and told his employer that he had found another job.*

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 136)

- 12.36 **pension** /ˈpenʃən/ (n) = money that is paid regularly to sb who has retired / σύνταξη  
*e.g. After retiring, my grandmother received a **pension** from the state that she lived on for the rest of her life.*  
**Der.:** pensioner (n)
- 12.37 **pay** /peɪ/ (n) = money that you get from your job / αμοιβή για την εργασία μου  
*e.g. Business was so good this year that all of the workers received a **pay** increase.*  
**Der.:** payment (n), payable (adj), payer (n), payee (n)
- 12.38 **expenses** /ɪkˈspensɪz/ (pl n) = money that you spend while doing your job / έξοδα, δαπάνες για την εργασία μου  
*e.g. The company will pay you back for the cost of your hotel and other travel **expenses**.*  
**Der.:** expensive (adj)
- 12.39 **salary** /ˈsæləri/ (n) = money that you receive for your job each month / μισθός  
*e.g. She earns a high monthly **salary** for her work as a university professor.*
- 12.40 **benefit** /ˈbenəfɪt/ (n) = money paid by the government to people without jobs / επίδομα  
*e.g. After losing his job, Adam received an unemployment **benefit** from the state to live on.*

- 12.41 **bonus** /ˈbəʊnəs/ (n) = an extra payment to an employee as a reward for hard work / μπόνους, πρόσθετη αμοιβή εργαζομένου  
*e.g. Our boss sometimes gives us a **bonus** when business is going well.*
- 12.42 **wage** /weɪdʒ/ (n) = money that you receive for your job each week / βδομαδιατικό  
*e.g. Our boss pays us our **wages** every Friday.*

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 137)

- 12.43 **barrister** /ˈbærɪstə/ (n) = a lawyer in the UK who works in courts / δικηγόρος στα δικαστήρια  
*e.g. The family hired a famous **barrister** to represent them in court.*
- 12.44 **verdict** /ˈvɜːdɪkt/ (n) = the decision made by a judge or jury / ετυμηγορία, απόφαση δικαστηρίου  
*e.g. Everyone in the courtroom agreed that the judge's **verdict** was fair.*
- 12.45 **hijacker** /ˈhaɪdʒækə/ (n) = sb who uses violence to take control of an aeroplane, ship, etc / αεροπειρατής, πειρατής πλοίου κ.λπ.  
*e.g. As soon as the plane landed, the **hijackers** were taken out and arrested.*

### EXERCISE 9 (p. 137)

- 12.46 **get fired** (phr) = to lose your job / απολύομαι  
*e.g. If you don't stop showing up late for work, you might **get fired!***
- 12.47 **promotion** /prəˈmɔʊʃən/ (n) = a better job in the same company / προαγωγή  
*e.g. Peter got a **promotion** from his boss for all of his hard work.*  
**Der.:** promotional (adj)  
**Opp.:** demotion, relegation
- 12.48 **compliment** /ˈkɒmplɪmənt/ (n) = an expression of praise / κομπλιμέντο, φιλοφρόνηση  
*e.g. Sophie got a lot of **compliments** from her colleagues at work for her success in the project.*

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 138-139)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 138)

- 12.49 **gracefully** /ˈɡreɪsfəli/ (adv) = in an elegant way / με χάρη  
*e.g. The ballet dancers moved **gracefully** across the stage.*  
**Opp.:** gracelessly
- 12.50 **applaud (sb)** /əˈplɔːd/ (v) = to clap your hands after a performance to show sb that you liked it / χειροκροτώ κάποιον  
*e.g. The audience stood up at the end of the play and **applauded** the cast of actors.*  
**Der.:** applause (n)

## EXERCISE 1 (p. 138)

- 12.51 **summit** /sʌmɪt/ (n) = the highest point of a mountain / κορυφή βουνού  
e.g. It took them five hours to climb from the bottom of the mountain to the **summit**.

## WORD FORMATION (p. 138)

- 12.52 **postgraduate** /pəʊst'grædʒuət/ (adj) = relating to a degree or diploma that you do after your first one / μεταπτυχιακός  
e.g. Paul did his first degree in Physics, and now he's doing a **postgraduate** degree in Cosmology.
- 12.53 **prehistoric** /pri:'hɪstɔrɪk/ (adj) = existing before recorded history / προϊστορικός  
e.g. The dinosaurs were huge **prehistoric** animals.
- 12.54 **proactive** /prəʊ'æktɪv/ (adj) = taking action to make things happen / που ενεργεί προληπτικά, που δεν περιμένει τις εξελίξεις  
e.g. It is better to be **proactive** when dealing with problems, instead of waiting for other people to help.
- 12.55 **reconsider (sth)** /ri:kən'sɪdə/ (v) = to think about sth again / επανεξετάζω κάτι, ξανασκεύομαι  
e.g. John **reconsidered** his original decision and changed his mind.  
**Der.:** reconsideration (n)
- 12.56 **semi-final** /semi 'faɪnəl/ (n) = each of the two games in a sports tournament used to determine the finalists / ημιτελικός  
e.g. Tomorrow's **semi-finals** are important because they will determine the final two teams.  
**Der.:** semi-finalist (n)
- 12.57 **subzero** /sʌb'zɪərəʊ/ (adj) = (of temperature) below freezing / (για θερμοκρασία) υπό το μηδέν  
e.g. The Arctic is known for its **subzero** temperatures.
- 12.58 **transatlantic** /trænzət'læntɪk/ (adj) = (of a journey) across the Atlantic ocean / (για ταξίδι) υπερατλαντικό  
e.g. They took a **transatlantic** flight from New York to London.
- 12.59 **undercooked** /ʌndə'kʊkt/ (adj) = not cooked well enough / που δεν έχει μαγειρευτεί σωστά/αρκετά  
e.g. Put the chicken back in the oven for another ten minutes so that it won't be **undercooked**.  
**Opp.:** overcooked
- 12.60 **unicycle** /ju:'ni:sɪkəl/ (n) = a vehicle like a bicycle but with only one wheel / ποδήλατο με μία ρόδα  
e.g. Sue tried to ride the **unicycle**, but kept losing her balance and falling over.

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 138)

- 12.61 **enrol** /ɪn'rəʊl/ (v) = to sign up for a course of study / εγγράφομαι σε μάθημα, τάξη κ.λπ.  
e.g. George **enrolled** in an Italian class at a language school.  
**Der.:** enrolment (n)
- 12.62 **interact (with sb)** /ɪntər'ækt/ (v) = to communicate with sb / έρχομαι σε επαφή (με κάποιον)  
e.g. Jill is quite shy and finds it difficult to **interact** with other students.  
**Der.:** interaction (n), interactive (adj)
- 12.63 **unsatisfactory** /ʌn'sætɪs'fæktəri/ (adj) = not good enough / μη ικανοποιητικός  
e.g. He was told that his work was **unsatisfactory** and that he would have to improve.  
**Opp.:** satisfactory
- 12.64 **fictional** /fɪkʃənəl/ (adj) = not true; imaginary / πλασματικός, της φαντασίας  
e.g. The book is about a **fictional** hero who never actually existed.  
**Opp.:** factual

## MULTIPLE CHOICE

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 139)

- 12.65 **employee** /ɪm'plɔɪi/ (n) = sb who works for a person or a company / υπάλληλος  
e.g. There are more than 500 **employees** working for this company.
- 12.66 **indicate (that)** /ɪndɪkeɪt/ (v) = to show that sth may be true / δείχνω (ότι κάτι ισχύει)  
e.g. Studies **indicate** that the new drug is safe.  
**Der.:** indicator (n), indicative (adj), indication (n)
- 12.67 **prove (that)** /pru:v/ (v) = to show that sth is true by using evidence / αποδεικνύω (ότι κάτι ισχύει)  
e.g. His lawyer is trying to **prove** that he was not involved in the robbery.  
**Der.:** proof (n), approve (v)  
**Opp.:** disprove
- 12.68 **imply (that)** /ɪm'plai/ (v) = to suggest that sth is true without saying it directly / υπονοώ, υπαινίσσομαι  
e.g. She didn't actually say I was wrong, but she **implied** that I was by the tone of her voice.  
**Der.:** implication (n), implicit (adj)
- 12.69 **predict** /prɪ'dɪkt/ (v) = to say what you think will happen in the future / προβλέπω ότι  
e.g. Experts **predict** that the economy will improve next year.  
**Der.:** predictable (adj), prediction (n), predictive (adj)
- 12.70 **calculate (that)** /kælkjuleɪt/ (v) = to find that a number is valid using maths / υπολογίζω ότι  
e.g. The maths teacher gave the students two minutes to **calculate** the right number.  
**Der.:** calculation (n), calculable (adj)

## UNIT 12

- 12.71 **former** /'fɔ:mə/ (adj) = existing in the past / πρώην  
e.g. John is a **former** tennis champion who now works as a coach.
- 12.72 **overlook (sth)** /əʊvə'lʊk/ (v) = (of a place) to have a view of an area / (για ένα μέρος/χώρο) έχει θέα προς (μια περιοχή)  
e.g. Our hotel room has a balcony **overlooking** the sea.
- 12.73 **harbour** /'hɑ:bə/ (n) = an area of water where boats can dock / λιμανάκι  
e.g. The fishing village has a little **harbour** where boats are anchored.
- 12.74 **angle** /æŋɡəl/ (n) = each of the places from which you can look at sth / οπτική γωνία  
e.g. We took photos of the building from different **angles** to show all the sides of it.  
**Der.:** angular (adj)
- 12.75 **fortune** /'fɔ:tʃən/ (n) = a very large amount of money / περιουσία  
e.g. Bob made a **fortune** selling his successful computer software.  
**Der.:** fortunate (adj), fortuitous (adj)
- 12.76 **well-off** /wel 'ɒf/ (adj) = wealthy / πλούσιος  
e.g. The school is so expensive that only very **well-off** families can send their children there.  
**Opp.:** badly off
- 12.77 **departure** /dɪ:'pɑ:tʃə/ (n) = the act of leaving a place / αναχώρηση  
e.g. Our plane took off an hour late because bad weather delayed our **departure**.  
**Opp.:** arrival
- 12.78 **board** /bɔ:d/ (v) = to get on a plane, ship, etc / επιβιβάζομαι σε (αεροπλάνο, πλοίο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The passengers showed their tickets and **boarded** the plane.  
**Der.:** boarder (n)
- 12.79 **progress** /prəʊ'gres/ (v) = to improve / προοδεύω  
e.g. If you keep practising the piano, you will soon **progress** as a player.  
**Der.:** progressive (adj)  
**Opp.:** regress
- 12.80 **increase (sth)** /ɪn'kri:s/ (v) = to make sth become bigger in amount / αυξάνω κάτι  
e.g. Reading books is the best way to **increase** your vocabulary.  
**Opp.:** decrease
- 12.81 **promote (sb)** /prə'məʊt/ (v) = to give sb a better job in the same company / δίνω προαγωγή (σε κάποιον)  
e.g. Sam works as a cashier now, but he is hoping to **get promoted** to the position of assistant manager.  
**Der.:** promotion (n), promotional (adj), promoter (n)  
**Opp.:** demote, relegate
- 12.82 **incident** /ɪn'sɪdənt/ (n) = sth that happens / γεγονός, περιστατικό  
e.g. The police are investigating an **incident** that occurred last week at the bank.  
**Der.:** incidental (adj)
- 12.83 **occasion** /ə'keɪʒən/ (n) = a time when sth happens / περίσταση  
e.g. Michael only eats out on special **occasions**, such as birthdays and other celebrations.  
**Der.:** occasional (adj)

### EXERCISE 4 (p. 139)

- 12.84 **dull** /dʌl/ (adj) = boring / βαρετός  
e.g. She finds her job rather **dull** and is hoping to find one that is more interesting soon.  
**Der.:** dullness (n)
- 12.85 **repetitive** /rɪ'petətɪv/ (adj) = done in the same way many times / επαναλαμβανόμενος  
e.g. I don't like ironing clothes because it is a boring and **repetitive** chore.
- 12.86 **completion** /kəm'pli:ʃən/ (n) = the act of finishing a task / ολοκλήρωση  
e.g. At the end of the year, the students will be given certificates for the **completion** of their studies.
- 12.87 **unskilled** /ʌn'skɪld/ (adj) = (of a job) not requiring special training / (για εργασία) που δεν απαιτεί ειδικές γνώσεις ή δεξιότητες  
e.g. Agricultural and janitorial jobs are examples of **unskilled** labour.  
**Opp.:** skilled
- 12.88 **unpleasant** /ʌn'plezənt/ (adj) = not enjoyable / δυσάρεστος  
e.g. The most **unpleasant** part of my job is that I have to work on Saturdays.  
**Opp.:** pleasant
- 12.89 **overtime** /əʊvə'taɪm/ (n) = extra time that you work after the regular hours / υπερωρία  
e.g. Janet is doing **overtime** this evening because the project needs to be finished by tomorrow.
- 12.90 **strike** /straɪk/ (n) = a group of workers refusing to work until they get better conditions / απεργία  
e.g. The company's workers are organising a **strike** because they feel that they are not being paid sufficiently.  
**Der.:** striker (n)
- 12.91 **reliable** /rɪ'laɪəbəl/ (adj) = stable; dependable / σταθερός, μόνιμος  
e.g. Suzanne has a steady job with a **reliable** income.  
**Der.:** reliability (adv)  
**Opp.:** unreliable



## UNIT 13

## GRAMMAR (pp. 140-151)

## DETERMINERS (p. 140)

- 13.1 **determiner** /dɪ'tɜːmɪnə/ (n) = (in grammar) a word that comes before a noun to show which thing you are talking about / (στη γραμματική) προσδιοριστής  
e.g. In the sentence 'I found my bag under that chair', the words 'my' and 'that' are **determiners**.
- 13.2 **indefinite article** /ɪn,dɛfə'nət 'ɑːtɪkəl/ (n) = (in grammar) the words 'a' and 'an' / αόριστο άρθρο  
e.g. The **indefinite article** 'an' is used with nouns that begin with a vowel sound.  
**Opp.:** definite article
- 13.3 **definite article** /dɛfə'nət 'ɑːtɪkəl/ (n) = (in grammar) the word 'the' / οριστικό άρθρο  
e.g. The **definite article** 'the' is used with all nouns, no matter what sound they begin with.
- 13.4 **demonstrative** /dɪ'mɒnstrətɪv/ (n) = (in grammar) each of the pronouns: 'this', 'that', 'these' and 'those' / δεικτική αντωνυμία  
e.g. In the sentence 'That is my pen', 'that' is a **demonstrative**.
- 13.5 **quantifier** /kwɒntɪfɪə/ (n) = (in grammar) a word or phrase that comes before a noun to show the amount of it / ποσοδεικτης  
e.g. 'A few', 'how much' and 'how many' are all examples of **quantifiers**.

## EXERCISE 1 (p. 140)

- 13.6 **slip (sth onto sth)** /slɪp/ (v) = to gently slide sth somewhere / σπρώχνω απαλά (κάτι σε κάτι άλλο)  
e.g. During the wedding ceremony, Peter **slipped** the ring onto his wife's finger.  
**Der.:** slippers (pl n), slippery (adj)
- 13.7 **striped** /straɪpt/ (adj) = (of clothes/shoes) having long narrow lines of different colours / (για ρούχα/ παπούτσια) με ρίγες  
e.g. I think that this **striped** dress with black and white lines would look great on you.

## DETERMINERS (p. 141)

- 13.8 **construction** /kən'strʌkʃən/ (n) = (in grammar) the way words are used together to make sentences / δομή πρότασης, σύνταξη  
e.g. When studying English, you need to learn different grammatical **constructions**, such as the passive voice and the conditionals.
- 13.9 **repetition** /ˌrɛpə'tɪʃən/ (n) = the act of doing or saying the same thing more than once / επανάληψη  
e.g. Some people say that **repetition** is the best way to learn a language.

## EXERCISE 2 (p. 141)

- 13.10 **release (sth)** /rɪ'liːs/ (v) = to make sth available to people / ανακοινώνω κάτι στο κοινό  
e.g. The exam results **will be released** online tomorrow at 9:00 a.m.
- 13.11 **leak** /liːk/ (n) = a hole or crack in sth that allows water or gas to pass through / διαρροή (νερού, αερίου κ.λπ.)  
e.g. There must be a **leak** under the sink because there's a puddle of water on the floor.
- 13.12 **tank** /tæŋk/ (n) = a large container used for holding a liquid / δεξαμενή  
e.g. The hot water **tank** burst, so we had to call a plumber to fix it.  
**Der.:** tanker (n)

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 142)

- 13.13 **an element of risk/doubt/truth, etc** (phr) = a small but significant amount of risk/doubt/truth, etc / «μια δόση» κινδύνου/αμφιβολίας/αλήθειας κ.λπ.  
e.g. There's **an element of truth** in what she says.
- 13.14 **flattering** /flætəɪŋ/ (adj) = making sb look more attractive / κολακευτικός  
e.g. The dress you're wearing is very **flattering**; it really brings out the colour of your eyes!

## EXERCISE 5 (p. 142)

- 13.15 **prune** /pruːn/ (v) = to cut leaves and/or branches off a plant or tree to make it grow better / κλαδεύω  
e.g. You should really **prune** that rose bush if you want it to grow.

## A LOT OF - MANY - MUCH (p. 143)

- 13.16 **ceremony** /sə'reməni/ (n) = a formal occasion such as a wedding, a funeral, etc / τελετή  
e.g. My parents were very proud when I received my degree during my graduation **ceremony**.  
**Der.:** ceremonial (adj), ceremonious (adj)

## EXERCISE 6 (p. 143)

- 13.17 **patience** /peɪʃəns/ (n) = the ability to be calm under pressure without complaining / υπομονή  
e.g. Being a teacher requires a lot of **patience** so as not to get annoyed by students.  
**Opp.:** impatience
- 13.18 **poverty** /pɒvəti/ (n) = the state of being poor / φτώχεια  
e.g. During the financial crisis of 2007–2008, the rate of **poverty** around the world increased dramatically.
- 13.19 **have sth in common** (phr) = to have similar interests / έχω κοινά ενδιαφέροντα  
e.g. Tony and Susan **have a lot of things in common** and get on very well.

## UNIT 13

- 13.20 **courage** /kʌrɪdʒ/ (n) = the ability to do sth scary or dangerous without showing fear / θάρρος, κουράγιο  
*e.g. It took great **courage** for Andy to stand up to the bully.*  
**Der.:** courageous (adj), encourage (v), encouragement (n), discouragement (n)

### EXERCISE 7 (p. 144)

- 13.21 **improvement** /ɪm'pru:vmənt/ (n) = a change in sth that makes it better than it was before / βελτίωση  
*e.g. I see signs of **improvement** in your condition, so the medication must be working.*

### SOME - ANY - NO - EVERY (p. 144)

- 13.22 **compound** /kəm'paʊnd/ (n) = a noun, adjective, etc made up of two or more words / σύνθετη λέξη  
*e.g. You form the **compounds** 'somebody', 'sometime' and 'somewhere' from the word 'some'.*

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 145)

- 13.23 **work (sth) out** /wɜ:k 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to find the answer to sth / βρίσκω απάντηση (σε κάτι)  
*e.g. It took Sam a long time to **work out** the answer to the riddle.*

### EXERCISE 10 (p. 145)

- 13.24 **regret** /rɪ'ɡret/ (v) = to feel bad that you didn't do sth, or you did sth that you shouldn't have / μετανιώνω  
*e.g. I **regret** not seeing Jenny when she visited because I don't know when she'll be coming back.*  
**Der.:** regretful (adj), regrettable (adj)
- 13.25 **election** /ɪ'lekʃən/ (n) = the process of choosing sb for a specific role by voting / εκλογές  
*e.g. Zoe was really excited when she won the **election** for class president.*
- 13.26 **candidate** /kændɪdət/ (n) = sb who is competing for a specific position / υποψήφιος  
*e.g. James stood out as the best **candidate** for the position of CEO.*  
**Der.:** candidacy (n)

### OTHER STRUCTURES (p. 146)

- 13.27 **alternate** /ɔ:l'tɜ:nət/ (adj) = happening every second (day, month, weekend, etc) / κάθε δεύτερη (μέρα, μήνα, σαββατοκύριακο κ.λπ.)  
*e.g. Luke works on **alternate** days at the office which means that he's at home on every second day.*  
**Der.:** alternative (adj/n)
- 13.28 **bump into (sb)** /bʌmp ɪntə/ (phr v) = to meet sb that you know by accident / συναντώ (κάποιον γνωστό μου) τυχαία  
*e.g. Last weekend, I **bumped into** an old school friend who I hadn't seen for years.*

### EXERCISE 12 (p. 146)

- 13.29 **commuter** /kə'mju:tə/ (n) = sb who travels to and back from work by car, bus, train, etc / άτομο που πηγαينوέρχεται στην εργασία του με τα μέσα μαζικής μεταφοράς  
*e.g. You can see a lot of **commuters** going to work on the tube in the morning.*
- 13.30 **carpool** /kɑ:pu:l/ (v) = to travel together in a car usually while commuting to work / (για έναν αριθμό ατόμων) πηγαينوέρχονται στην εργασία τους με ένα αυτοκίνητο κάθε φορά (για τη μείωση των εξόδων)  
*e.g. It's better for the environment if we **carpool** rather than each person driving themselves.*

### PRONOUNS (p. 147)

- 13.31 **pattern** /pætn/ (n) = (in grammar) a standard structure / στερεότυπη συντακτική δομή  
*e.g. Verb **patterns** refer to the way in which certain verbs are followed by an infinitive or a gerund.*
- 13.32 **pat (sb/sth)** /pæt/ (v) = to tap sb/sth softly with an open palm / χτυπώ ελαφρά (κάποιον/κάτι)  
*e.g. Tim bent down to **pat** his pet dog on the head.*
- 13.33 **punch (sb/sth)** /pʌntʃ/ (v) = to strike sb/sth with a closed fist / ρίχνω μπουνιά σε (κάποιον/κάτι)  
*e.g. During his boxing training, Eric practised **punching** the punch bag as hard as possible.*
- 13.34 **slap (sb)** /slæp/ (v) = to hit sb with an open hand / χαστουκίζω κάποιον  
*e.g. Michael got in big trouble for **slapping** his classmate in the face.*
- 13.35 **sting** /stɪŋ/ (v) = (of an insect/plant) to cause sb to feel a sudden sharp pain / (για έντομο/φυτό) τσιμπάει, κεντρίζει  
*e.g. Sarah **was stung** on the arm by a bee.*

### EXERCISE 13 (p. 147)

- 13.36 **up-and-coming** /ʌp ən 'kʌmɪŋ/ (adj) = likely to be successful in the future / ανερχόμενος  
*e.g. The film was directed by an **up-and-coming** artist with a bright future ahead of her.*
- 13.37 **embarrassment** /ɪm'bærəsmənt/ (n) = a feeling of being uncomfortable or shy about sth / αμηχανία, ντροπή  
*e.g. It was such an **embarrassment** when I realised that I had put my top on inside out!*
- 13.38 **shout (sth) out** /ʃaʊt 'aʊt/ (phr v) = to say sth loudly so that everyone can hear it / φωνάζω δυνατά κάτι  
*e.g. The person who **shouts out** the answer first will win the game.*
- 13.39 **bunch** /bʌntʃ/ (n) = a group of flowers / ένα μάζο (από λουλούδια)  
*e.g. Oliver gave his mother a **bunch** of flowers on her birthday.*

- 13.40 **lobby** /'lɒbi/ (n) = an area in a large building just inside the entrance / αίθουσα αναμονής  
e.g. *The painting hangs in the **lobby** of the company's headquarters so that everyone can see it upon entering the building.*
- 13.41 **cast** /kɑːst/ (n) = a group of people who take part in a film, play, etc / το σύνολο των ηθοποιών (μιας θεατρικής παράστασης, μιας ταινίας κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *The entire **cast** came on stage and took a bow at the end of the play.*
- 13.42 **memorable** /məməərəbəl/ (adj) = that you will remember for a long time / αξέχαστος  
e.g. *The film was so **memorable** that I'll never forget it.*  
**Der.:** memorabilia (pl n)

**EXERCISE 14 (p. 147)**

- 13.43 **wasp** /wɒsp/ (n) = a winged, black and yellow insect that can sting / σφήκα  
e.g. *She's terrified of **wasps** and runs a mile when she sees one.*
- 13.44 **brick** /brɪk/ (n) = a hard rectangular block used for building houses and walls / τούβλο  
e.g. *A lot of houses in England are built with red **bricks**.*
- 13.45 **cheek** /tʃiːk/ (n) = each of the fleshy areas on the sides of the face / μάγουλο  
e.g. *She kissed her sleeping baby gently on the **cheek**.*
- 13.46 **stroke** /strəʊk/ (v) = to move your hand gently over sb/sth / χαϊδεύω (κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. *I find it relaxing to **stroke** my dog.*

**REFLEXIVE - EMPHATIC PRONOUNS (p. 148)**

- 13.47 **shave** /ʃeɪv/ (v) = to cut the hairs on the body with a sharp blade / ξυρίζομαι  
e.g. *Nick **shaves** every day before going to work.*  
**Der.:** shaven (adj), shaver (n)

**POSSESSIVE CASE (p. 149)**

- 13.48 **inanimate** /ɪnæɪnɪmət/ (adj) = without life / άψυχος  
e.g. *We have to choose three **inanimate** objects to paint in our still life art class.*  
**Opp.:** animate

**EXERCISE 17 (p. 149)**

- 13.49 **pram** /præm/ (n) = a small bed on wheels used for carrying a baby in / καρότσι μωρού  
e.g. *Martha pushed her newborn baby along the pavement in a **pram**.*

**THERE- IT (p. 150)**

- 13.50 **identification** /aɪdentɪfɪ'keɪʃən/ (n) = the act of showing or recognising who or what sb/sth is / αναγνώριση, ταυτοποίηση  
e.g. *You can use your passport or driver's licence for **identification**.*

**EXERCISE 19 (p. 150)**

- 13.51 **privilege** /'prɪvəlɪdʒ/ (n) = a unique opportunity to do sth special or memorable / προνόμιο  
e.g. *I had the **privilege** of presenting an award at the ceremony.*
- 13.52 **distinguished** /dɪ'stɪŋɡwɪʃt/ (adj) = admired and well-respected / διακεκριμένος, διαπρεπής  
e.g. *He is a **distinguished** author whose work is well-known the world over.*

**REVISION 13 (p. 151)**

- 13.53 **praise (sb/sth)** /preɪz/ (v) = to say good things about sb/sth / επαινώ (κάποιον/κάτι), λέω καλά λόγια  
e.g. *Sue **was praised** by her manager for her dedication to the job.*

**VOCABULARY – SHOPS & SERVICES (pp. 152-153)****EXERCISE 1 (p. 152)**

- 13.54 **fishmonger's** /fɪʃmɒŋgəz/ (n) = a shop that sells fish and seafood / ιχθυοπωλείο  
e.g. *It's better to buy fish from the **fishmonger's** than the supermarket.*

**EXERCISE 2 (p. 152)**

- 13.55 **DIY store** /diː aɪ 'waɪ stɔː/ (n) = a home improvements shop / κατάστημα με είδη για προσωπικές κατασκευές/εργασίες  
e.g. *I picked up some paint from the **DIY store** so I could paint my bedroom.*

**EXERCISE 4 (p. 152)**

- 13.56 **stationery** /'steɪʃənəri/ (n) = pens, pencils, rulers, etc / γραφική ύλη  
e.g. *The children got new **stationery** at the beginning of the new school year.*
- 13.57 **confectioner's** /kən'fekʃənəz/ (n) = a shop that makes and sells sweets and cakes / ζαχαροπλαστείο  
e.g. *This **confectioner's** has so many delicious-looking sweets that I don't know what to choose.*
- 13.58 **saving** /'seɪvɪŋ/ (n) = a reduction in the price of sth / έκπτωση, μείωση τιμής  
e.g. *You can make a **saving** of 50% if you buy during the sales.*

## UNIT 13

- 13.59 **reduction** /rɪ'dʌkʃən/ (n) = the amount by which sth is made cheaper, smaller, etc / μείωση  
e.g. *There's a huge **reduction** on the price of this sofa; don't miss the bargain!*  
**Opp.:** increase

### EXERCISE 5 (p. 153)

- 13.60 **initial** /ɪ'nɪʃəl/ (n) = the first letter of a name / αρχικό γράμμα ονόματος  
e.g. *What does the **initial** 'R' in your name, Joseph R. Anderson, stand for?*
- 13.61 **injustice** /ɪn'dʒʌstɪs/ (n) = an action or event that is unfair / αδικία  
e.g. *Women being paid less for the same work as a man is an **injustice** that must be corrected.*  
**Opp.:** justice
- 13.62 **offensive** /ə'fensɪv/ (adj) = rude in a way that causes sb to be upset / προσβλητικός  
e.g. *Brian got in trouble at school for making rude and **offensive** remarks about his classmate.*  
**Opp.:** inoffensive

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 154-155)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 154)

#### EXERCISE 2 (p. 154)

- 13.63 **dependent** /dɪ'pendənt/ (adj) = relying on sb/sth else to continue happening / που εξαρτάται (από κάποιον/κάτι)  
e.g. *Whether or not the event will go ahead will be **dependent** on how many people say they are coming.*  
**Der.:** dependence/dependency (n)  
**Opp.:** independent
- 13.64 **plank** /plæŋk/ (n) = a long and flat strip of wood / κομμάτι ξύλου, τάβλα  
e.g. *He stood on a **plank** stretched between two ladders to paint the ceiling.*
- 13.65 **inventive** /ɪn'ventɪv/ (adj) = having the ability to come up with new ideas / επινοητικός, εφευρετικός  
e.g. *This scientist is very **inventive** and has designed a number of handy gadgets.*  
**Der.:** inventiveness (n)
- 13.66 **fame** /feɪm/ (n) = the state of being well-known because of what you do or have done / φήμη  
e.g. *Very few people who go into acting actually achieve **fame**; the majority remain unknown.*  
**Der.:** famous (adj), infamous (adj)
- 13.67 **boot** /bu:t/ (n) = the rear storage area of a car / πορτμπαγκάζ  
e.g. *After the family had put their suitcases in the **boot** of the car, they set off on their journey.*

- 13.68 **equip (sb with sth)** /ɪkwi:p/ (v) = to provide sb with all the things necessary to do a particular activity / εφοδιάζω (κάποιον με κάτι)  
e.g. *The leisure centre **equipped** us with everything we needed to go rock climbing.*  
**Der.:** equipment (n)
- 13.69 **applicant** /æ'plɪkənt/ (n) = sb who makes a formal request for a job, university placement, a bank loan, etc / άτομο που κάνει αίτηση (για μια θέση εργασίας, ένα πανεπιστήμιο, ένα δάνειο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. *There are so many **applicants** for this position that we can't interview all of them today.*
- 13.70 **launch (sth)** /lɔ:ntʃ/ (v) = to introduce a new product into the market / λανσάρω (ένα νέο προϊόν)  
e.g. *The company plans to **launch** their new shampoo in the spring.*
- 13.71 **collective** /kə'lektɪv/ (n) = a business that is run by a number of people together / συνεταιρισμός  
e.g. *The local factory is actually a **collective** that is owned and run by its workers.*

### OPEN CLOZE (p. 155)

#### EXERCISE 3 (p. 155)

- 13.72 **rags** /rægz/ (pl n) = clothes that are old and torn / κουρέλια  
e.g. *It was an awful sight seeing homeless people in **rags**; I just wanted to do something to help them!*
- 13.73 **sew** /səʊ/ (v) = to join two pieces of cloth together using a needle and thread / ράβω  
e.g. *Knowing how to **sew** is not a skill that many people have nowadays.*

### MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 155)

#### EXERCISE 4 (p. 155)

- 13.74 **borrow (sth)** /'bɒrəʊ/ (v) = to take sth with sb's permission for a short time / δανείζομαι κάτι  
e.g. *Sam always **borrow**s at least one book from the library every month.*  
**Der.:** borrower (n)  
**Opp.:** lend
- 13.75 **lend (sb sth)** /lend/ (v) = to give sb sth for a short time / δανείζω (κάτι σε κάποιον)  
e.g. *I **lent** Simon my umbrella because it was raining and he didn't have one.*  
**Der.:** lender (n), loan (n/v)
- 13.76 **rise** /raɪz/ (v) = to increase / αυξάνομαι  
e.g. *Currently, people have less money because the price of food **has risen** by 10%.*  
**Der.:** arise (v)
- 13.77 **raise (sth)** /reɪz/ (v) = to lift sth up higher / σηκώνω κάτι  
e.g. *If you would like to volunteer, please **raise** your hand.*

- 13.78 **arise** /ə'raɪz/ (v) = to get out of your bed / σηκώνομαι (απ' το κρεβάτι)  
e.g. Jim **arose** before sunrise in order to leave the house in time to get to the airport.

## UNIT 14

### GRAMMAR (pp. 156-161)

#### QUESTIONS/ANSWERS (p. 156)

- 14.1 **auxiliary verb** /ə:g,zɪljəri 'vɜ:b/ (n) = each of the verbs: to be, to do, to have / βοηθητικό ρήμα  
e.g. In the question 'Do you like football?', 'do' is the **auxiliary verb**.
- 14.2 **intonation** /ɪntə'neɪʃən/ (n) = the way your voice rises and falls when you speak / επιτονισμός, το ανεβοκατέβασμα της φωνής  
e.g. We use rising **intonation** to turn a statement into a real question.

#### WH- QUESTIONS (p. 156)

- 14.3 **route** /ru:t/ (n) = the way to get somewhere / διαδρομή  
e.g. The easiest **route** to school from here is through the park.  
**Der.:** routine (n)
- 14.4 **complexion** /kəm'plekʃən/ (n) = the skin of the face / επιδερμίδα  
e.g. Janet doesn't like being in the sun because she has a very light **complexion** and easily gets a sunburn.

#### EXERCISE 2 (p. 157)

- 14.5 **calorie** /kæləri/ (n) = a unit for measuring how much energy is in food / θερμίδα  
e.g. A cheeseburger has many more **calories** than a salad.  
**Der.:** calorific (adj)
- 14.6 **spoonful** /spu:nfʊl/ (n) = the amount of sth that a spoon holds / (για ποσότητα) κουταλιά  
e.g. Tim drinks his tea with two **spoonfuls** of sugar.

#### NEGATIVE QUESTIONS (p. 158)

- 14.7 **annoyance** /ə'noɪəns/ (n) = irritation / εκνευρισμός, ενόχληση  
e.g. She frowned at them to show her **annoyance**.
- 14.8 **sarcasm** /sɑ:kæzəm/ (n) = irony / ειρωνεία  
e.g. I knew that Tom wasn't being sincere because I could hear the **sarcasm** in his voice.  
**Der.:** sarcastic (adj)
- 14.9 **expectation** /ɛkspə'kteɪʃən/ (n) = hoping that sth will happen / προσδοκία, αναμονή  
e.g. He asked her a question with the **expectation** that she would say 'yes'.

#### EXERCISE 5 (p. 158)

- 14.10 **tenant** /tenənt/ (n) = sb who pays rent to live in a place / ενοικιαστής  
e.g. Karen doesn't own her home; she is only a **tenant**.  
**Der.:** tenancy (n)
- 14.11 **evict (sb)** /ɪ'vɪkt/ (v) = to force sb to leave the place that they are renting / κάνω έξωση (σε ενοικιαστή)  
e.g. Jill **was evicted** from her flat because she hadn't paid her rent for three months.  
**Der.:** eviction (n)
- 14.12 **reputation** /ˌrepju'teɪʃən/ (n) = the opinion that people have about you / φήμη  
e.g. Peter has a **reputation** for being dishonest because of all the lies he has told in the past.
- 14.13 **heartless** /hɑ:tləs/ (adj) = very unkind / σκληρός, άκαρδος  
e.g. It was **heartless** of her to say something so mean.  
**Der.:** heartlessness (n)

#### QUESTION TAGS (p. 158)

- 14.14 **confirmation** /kən'fɜ:mɛɪʃən/ (n) = the act of making certain that sth is true or definite / επιβεβαίωση  
e.g. The pilot took off after receiving **confirmation** from air traffic control.
- 14.15 **appropriate** /ə'prəʊpɪət/ (adj) = correct / σωστός, ανάλογος  
e.g. When you go hiking you should wear **appropriate** hiking shoes.  
**Der.:** appropriateness (n)  
**Opp.:** inappropriate

#### ECHO TAGS (p. 159)

- 14.16 **concern** /kən'sɜ:n/ (n) = worry / ανησυχία  
e.g. She showed **concern** when I told her about my problem.  
**Der.:** unconcerned (adj)
- 14.17 **quit** /kwɪt/ (v) = to leave a job, my school, etc / εγκαταλείπω (μια δουλειά, το σχολείο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. Helen **quit** her job when she found a better one.

#### REVISION 14 (p. 161)

- 14.18 **stuffy** /stʌfi/ (adj) = (of a space) without enough fresh air / (για χώρο) αποπνικτικός  
e.g. Our flat gets hot and **stuffy** in the winter because the windows are always closed.  
**Der.:** stuffiness (n)

## VOCABULARY – TECHNOLOGY (pp. 162-163)

### EXERCISE 1 (p. 162)

- 14.19 **monitor (sth)** /ˈmɒnɪtə/ (v) = to watch sth and check it / ελέγχω, παρακολουθώ κάτι  
e.g. Paul has a smartwatch that **monitors** his heart rate while he is exercising.

### EXERCISE 6 (p. 163)

- 14.20 **warehouse** /ˈweəhaʊs/ (n) = a building used for storing things / αποθήκη  
e.g. The company keeps all of its products in a **warehouse** until they are sold.
- 14.21 **equation** /ɪˈkweɪʒən/ (n) = a mathematical exercise / εξίσωση  
e.g. Today, in maths class, the teacher gave us a difficult **equation** to solve.

### EXERCISE 8 (p. 163)

- 14.22 **browse (sth)** /braʊz/ (v) = to search for information online / περιηγούμαι στο διαδίκτυο για πληροφορίες  
e.g. Peter just uses his laptop to play games and to **browse** the Internet.  
**Der.:** browser (n)
- 14.23 **back (sth) up** /ˈbæk ˈʌp/ (phr v) = to make a copy of data on a computer / δημιουργώ αντίγραφα δεδομένων στον υπολογιστή  
e.g. Don't forget to **back up** your work when you finish, in case the computer crashes again.
- 14.24 **divide (sth)** /dɪˈvaɪd/ (v) = to separate sth into parts / χωρίζω (κάτι σε κομμάτια)  
e.g. We **divided** the cake into eight pieces.  
**Der.:** division (n)

## ENGLISH IN USE (pp. 164-165)

### KEY-WORD TRANSFORMATIONS (p. 164)

#### EXERCISE 1 (p. 164)

- 14.25 **pursue a career** (phr) = to try to follow a career / επιδιώκω να σταδιοδρομήσω  
e.g. After he finishes school, George is hoping to **pursue a career** as an architect.
- 14.26 **abolish (sth)** /əˈbɒlɪʃ/ (v) = to put an end to a law, a custom, etc / καταργώ (ένα νόμο, ένα έθιμο κ.λπ.)  
e.g. The government voted to **abolish** the old law and to create a new one.  
**Der.:** abolition (n)

## WORD FORMATION (p. 164)

### EXERCISE 2 (p. 164)

- 14.27 **requirement** /rɪˈkwaɪəmənt/ (n) = sth that you need to do before you can do sth else / απαραίτητη προϋπόθεση  
e.g. Knowledge of foreign languages is a **requirement** for anyone who wants to work in tourism.
- 14.28 **truly** /ˈtruːli/ (adv) = really / ειλικρινά, πράγματι  
e.g. James Joyce was a **truly** amazing writer; no one can deny it!
- 14.29 **conservator** /kənˈsɜːvətə/ (n) = sb whose job is to keep art, monuments, etc in good condition / συντηρητής έργων τέχνης  
e.g. The **conservator** is responsible for maintaining the works of art in the museum.
- 14.30 **conservative** /kənˈsɜːvətɪv/ (adj) = having traditional views / συντηρητικός  
e.g. Mark doesn't like modern music because he has a very **conservative** taste.
- 14.31 **discovery** /dɪsˈkʌvəri/ (n) = the act of finding a place for the first time / ανακάλυψη  
e.g. Christopher Columbus is famous for his **discovery** of the Americas.
- 14.32 **spectator** /spekˈteɪtə/ (n) = sb who watches an athletic event / θεατής αθλητικού αγώνα  
e.g. The football stadium was filled with excited **spectators** waiting for the match to begin.
- 14.33 **spectacle** /spekˈtækəl/ (n) = an event that is very exciting to watch / θέαμα  
e.g. Did you see the game last night? It was quite a **spectacle!**  
**Der.:** spectacular (adj)
- 14.34 **spectate** /spekˈteɪt/ (v) = to watch an athletic event / παρακολουθώ έναν αθλητικό αγώνα  
e.g. He doesn't play any sports, but he enjoys **spectating** at professional games.  
**Der.:** spectator (n)
- 14.35 **predictive** /prɪˈdɪktɪv/ (adj) = relating to saying what will happen in the future / προφητικός, που καθορίζει εκ των προτέρων  
e.g. Having a good education is **predictive** of getting a well-paid job in the future.
- 14.36 **unpredictable** /ˌʌnpriˈdɪktəbəl/ (adj) = always changing / απρόβλεπτος  
e.g. Jim's behaviour is **unpredictable**; you never know how he will react.  
**Der.:** unpredictability (n)  
**Opp.:** predictable

## MULTIPLE CHOICE (p. 165)

## EXERCISE 3 (p. 165)

- 14.37 **glider** /ˈɡlaɪdə/ (n) = a light aircraft without an engine / ανεμόπτερο  
e.g. The Wright Brothers designed a **glider** to test the wings for their flying motor.
- 14.38 **stability** /stəˈbɪləti/ (n) = the state of sth being well-built / σταθερότητα  
e.g. The **stability** of new aircraft must be tested in order to ensure that they are safe to fly.  
**Opp.:** instability
- 14.39 **propel sth** /prəˈpel/ (v) = to push sth forward / ωθώ κάτι  
e.g. The fishing boat **was propelled** by a small motor.  
**Der.:** propeller (n), propulsion (n), propulsive (adj)
- 14.40 **toss a coin** (phr) = to throw a coin into the air and make a choice according to which side it will land on / ρίχνω ένα κέρμα κορώνα - γράμματα  
e.g. Neither of us wanted to wash the dishes, so we **tossed a coin** to decide who would do it.

## EXERCISE 4 (p. 165)

- 14.41 **fog** /fɒɡ/ (n) = cloudy air close to the ground / ομίχλη  
e.g. There was so much **fog** in the town that you couldn't even see where you were walking.  
**Der.:** foggy (n)
- 14.42 **steam** /sti:m/ (n) = the gas that comes from boiling water / ατμός  
e.g. The bathroom was filled with **steam** after Nancy took her bath.  
**Der.:** steamy (adj), steamer (n)
- 14.43 **fumes** /fju:mz/ (pl n) = smoke from a car, factory, etc / καυσαέρια  
e.g. The **fumes** that come out of factory chimneys pollute the air.  
**Der.:** fumigate (v), fumigation (n)
- 14.44 **admission** /ədˈmɪʃən/ (n) = the cost of entrance into a place / εισιτήριο εισόδου  
e.g. The price of **admission** to the museum is £10.
- 14.45 **omission** /əvˈmɪʃən/ (n) = sth that is not included where it should be / παράλειψη  
e.g. There are many **omissions** in your report; please include more information next time!
- 14.46 **emissions** /ɪˈmɪʃənz/ (pl n) = gases that cause pollution / εκπομπές αερίων  
e.g. The use of electric cars will reduce the amount of vehicle **emissions** that are harmful to the environment.
- 14.47 **deteriorate** /dɪˈtɪəriəreɪt/ (v) = to become worse / χειροτερεύω  
e.g. His health began to **deteriorate** as he got older.  
**Der.:** deterioration (n)

- 14.48 **gasp** /ɡɑːsp/ (n) = a sudden breath / κοφτή ανάσα  
e.g. Their mother gave a **gasp** in horror when she saw the mess that the children had made in the kitchen.
- 14.49 **pant** /pænt/ (v) = to breathe quickly and noisily / βαριανασαίνω, λαχανιάζω  
e.g. After playing with the ball, the dog stood still, **panting**.

## REVIEW C (pp. 166-167)

- 14.50 **pricey** /ˈpraɪsi/ (adj) = expensive / ακριβός  
e.g. That hotel is far too **pricey** for me; I couldn't even afford to stay one night.
- 14.51 **compensation** /ˌkɒmpənˈseɪʃən/ (n) = money that you get back for damage, loss, etc / αποζημίωση  
e.g. Tina received **compensation** for the damage that was done to her car.
- 14.52 **obtain (sth)** /əbˈteɪn/ (v) = to get sth / παίρνω κάτι, το αποκτώ  
e.g. Where can I **obtain** a copy of the new book?  
**Der.:** obtainable (adj)
- 14.53 **be inclined to believe sth** (phr) = to have a tendency to think in a certain way / τείνω να πιστεύω κάτι  
e.g. I **am inclined to believe** that he feels the same, too.
- 14.54 **demotivating** /ˌdiːməʊtɪveɪtɪŋ/ (adj) = making you not want to do your job / αποθαρρυντικός, που δεν σου δίνει κίνητρο  
e.g. It was **demotivating** for the workers to hear that their pay was going to be reduced.  
**Opp.:** motivating
- 14.55 **system administrator** /ˈsɪstəm ədˌmɪnɪstreɪtə/ (n) = sb whose job is to maintain a computer network / διαχειριστής δικτύου υπολογιστών  
e.g. Our **system administrator** told us that the office's Internet would be back on in a few minutes.

## PHRASAL VERBS

## UNIT 1 (p. 15)

- PV1.1 **be about to** /bi əˈbaʊt tə/ = be on the point of / είμαι έτοιμος να
- PV1.2 **be after** /bi ˈɑːftə/ = go after; chase / επιδιώκω, κυνηγώ
- PV1.3 **be against** /bi əˈɡenst/ = be opposed to / αντιτίθεται σε κάτι
- PV1.4 **be away** /bi əˈweɪ/ = be absent / λείπω, απουσιάζω
- PV1.5 **be back** /bi ˈbæk/ = return; come back / επιστρέφω
- PV1.6 **be in** /bi ˈɪn/ = be at home / in one's office / είμαι στο σπίτι, στο γραφείο μου κ.λπ.
- PV1.7 **be in for** /bi ˈɪn fɔː/ = be about to experience (usually sth bad) / περιμένω να μου συμβεί κάτι (συνήθως δυσάρεστο)

## PHRASAL VERBS

- PV1.8 **be on** /bi 'ɒn/ = be shown in cinemas, theatres, etc / (για έργο) προβάλλεται, παίζεται
- PV1.9 **be over** /bi 'əʊvə/ = be finished / τελειώνω
- PV1.10 **be up to** /bi 'ʌp tə/ = 1) be equal to, 2) depend on / 1) ανταποκρίνομαι σε, 2) εξαρτώμαι από
- PV1.11 **break down** /breɪk 'daʊn/ = 1) (of machinery) stop working, 2) (of a person) lose control of feelings / 1) (για μηχάνημα) χαλάει, 2) (για άνθρωπο) καταρρέω συναισθηματικά
- PV1.12 **break in** /breɪk 'ɪn/ = 1) (intr) enter by force, 2) interrupt, 3) train (horses, etc) / 1) (αμετάβατο) κάνω διάρρηξη, 2) διακόπτω, 3) εκπαιδεύω (άλογα κ.λπ.)
- PV1.13 **break into** /breɪk ɪntə/ = 1) (tr) enter by force, 2) burst into (a song, laughter, etc) / 1) (μεταβατικό) κάνω διάρρηξη σε, 2) ξεσπώ σε (κλάματα), ξεκινώ ξαφνικά (να τραγουδώ)
- PV1.14 **break off** /breɪk 'ɒf/ = 1) stop temporarily, 2) (tr) end a relationship / 1) σταματώ προσωρινά, 2) (μεταβατικό) διαλύω μια σχέση
- PV1.15 **break out** /breɪk 'aʊt/ = 1) (of a war, a disease, a fire, etc) begin suddenly, 2) escape (from a place) / 1) (για πόλεμο, αρρώστια, φωτιά κ.λπ.) ξεσπάει, 2) δραπέτεύω (από ένα μέρος)
- PV1.16 **break up** /breɪk 'ʌp/ = 1) (int) separate; split up, 2) (of schools, etc) stop for holidays / 1) χωρίζω, 2) (για σχολεία κ.λπ.) κλείνουν για διακοπές

### UNIT 2 (p. 27)

- PV2.1 **bring about** /brɪŋ ə'baʊt/ = cause to happen / επιφέρω, προξενώ
- PV2.2 **bring back** /brɪŋ 'bæk/ = 1) recall, 2) reintroduce / 1) ανακαλώ στη μνήμη μου, 2) επαναφέρω
- PV2.3 **bring down** /brɪŋ 'daʊn/ = 1) cause to fall, 2) reduce prices / 1) προκαλώ την πτώση, 2) μειώνω τιμές
- PV2.4 **bring forward** /brɪŋ 'fɔ:wəd/ = suggest an idea / προτείνω, λέω μια ιδέα
- PV2.5 **bring on** /brɪŋ 'ɒn/ = cause, usually sth unpleasant / προκαλώ, επιφέρω (συνήθως κάτι δυσάρεστο)
- PV2.6 **bring out** /brɪŋ 'aʊt/ = publish; release sth to the public / εκδίδω, κυκλοφορώ
- PV2.7 **bring round** /brɪŋ 'raʊnd/ = 1) help sb regain consciousness; bring to, 2) persuade sb to change opinion / 1) συνεφέρω, 2) πείθω (κάποιον να αλλάξει γνώμη)
- PV2.8 **bring up** /brɪŋ 'ʌp/ = 1) raise a child, 2) vomit, 3) introduce a subject, 4) mention / 1) μεγαλώνω ένα παιδί, 2) κάνω εμετό, 3) φέρνω ένα θέμα (για συζήτηση), 4) αναφέρω
- PV2.9 **be/get carried away** /bi/get ,kærɪd ə'weɪ/ = be/get excited / παρασύρομαι από κάτι, ενθουσιάζομαι
- PV2.10 **carry off** /kæri 'ɒf/ = do sth successfully / τα καταφέρνω, τα βγάζω πέρα
- PV2.11 **carry on (with)** /kæri 'ɒn/ = continue, especially despite difficulties / συνεχίζω (παρά τις δυσκολίες)

- PV2.12 **carry out** /kæri 'aʊt/ = perform; complete / διενεργώ, διεξάγω
- PV2.13 **carry over** /kæri 'əʊvə/ = postpone / αναβάλλω
- PV2.14 **carry through** /kæri 'θru:/ = 1) complete despite difficulties, 2) help sb survive during troubled times / 1) ολοκληρώνω παρά τις δυσκολίες, 2) βοηθώ κάποιον να τα βγάλει πέρα σε δύσκολες στιγμές

### UNIT 3 (p. 37)

- PV3.1 **come across** /kʌm ə'krɒs/ = meet/find by chance / συναντώ/βρίσκω τυχαία
- PV3.2 **come by** /kʌm 'baɪ/ = obtain / αποκτώ
- PV3.3 **come down with** /kʌm 'daʊn wɪð/ = become ill with / αρρωσταίνω από
- PV3.4 **come into** /kʌm ɪntə/ = inherit / κληρονομώ
- PV3.5 **come off** /kʌm 'ɒf/ = 1) happen, 2) succeed / 1) συμβαίνει, 2) πετυχαίνει
- PV3.6 **come out** /kʌm 'aʊt/ = 1) be published, 2) bloom / 1) δημοσιεύεται, κυκλοφορεί, 2) ανθίζει
- PV3.7 **come round** /kʌm 'raʊnd/ = 1) visit casually, 2) regain consciousness; come to, 3) be persuaded to change opinion / 1) κάνω φιλική επίσκεψη, 2) συνέρχομαι, 3) μεταπειθόμαι, αλλάζω γνώμη
- PV3.8 **come on** /kʌm 'ɒn/ = come along; hurry up / 'Ελα!, Βιάσου!
- PV3.9 **come through** /kʌm 'θru:/ = survive / αντέχω, καταφέρνω να επιζήσω
- PV3.10 **come up** /kʌm 'ʌp/ = be mentioned / αναφέρεται (στη συζήτηση)
- PV3.11 **come up to** /kʌm 'ʌp tə/ = equal / φθάνω στο ίδιο επίπεδο με
- PV3.12 **come up with** /kʌm 'ʌp wɪð/ = find (an answer, a solution, etc) / επινοώ, βρίσκω (μια απάντηση, μια λύση κ.λπ.)
- PV3.13 **cut across** /kʌt ə'krɒs/ = take a shorter route / κόβω δρόμο
- PV3.14 **cut back on** /kʌt 'bæk ɒn/ = reduce (the production) / μειώνω (την παραγωγή)
- PV3.15 **cut down** /kʌt 'daʊn/ = reduce (the length of sth) / μειώνω (τη διάρκεια)
- PV3.16 **cut down on** /kʌt 'daʊn ɒn/ = reduce the amount consumed / περιορίζω (την ποσότητα που καταναλώνω)
- PV3.17 **cut in/into** /kʌt 'ɪn/kʌt ɪntə/ = interrupt (the conversation) / διακόπτω (τη συζήτηση)
- PV3.18 **cut off** /kʌt 'ɒf/ = disconnect / αποσυνδέω, διακόπτω (τηλεφωνική συνομιλία, ηλεκτροδότηση)
- PV3.19 **be cut off** /bi ,kʌt 'ɒf/ = be isolated / απομονώνομαι, (για περιοχή) αποκόπτεται
- PV3.20 **cut out** /kʌt 'aʊt/ = 1) leave out; remove, 2) be cut out for = be suited for / 1) αφαιρώ, βγάζω, 2) είμαι κατάλληλος για
- PV3.21 **cut up** /kʌt 'ʌp/ = cut into small pieces / κόβω σε μικρά κομμάτια



## UNIT 4 (p. 49)

- PV4.1 **do away with** /,du: ə'wei wið/ = abolish / καταργώ
- PV4.2 **do down** /,du: 'daʊn/ = speak badly of sb / επικρίνω, υποτιμώ
- PV4.3 **do in** /,du: 'ɪn/ = kill / σκοτώνω
- PV4.4 **do out** /,du: 'aʊt/ = clean / καθαρίζω και συγυρίζω
- PV4.5 **do up** /,du: 'ʌp/ = 1) fasten; tie, 2) redecorate / 1) κουμπώνω, 2) ανακαινίζω
- PV4.6 **do with** /,du: wið/ = 1) need; want, 2) have a connection with / 1) χρειάζομαι, 2) έχει σχέση με, αφορά
- PV4.7 **do without** /,du: wiðaʊt/ = manage to live or continue without / τα καταφέρνω χωρίς κάτι
- PV4.8 **fall back** /fɔ:l 'bæk/ = move back; retreat / υποχωρώ, οπισθοχωρώ
- PV4.9 **fall back on** /fɔ:l 'bæk ɒn/ = use sth in the absence of sth else; turn to / καταφεύγω σε, στρέφομαι σε
- PV4.10 **fall behind** /fɔ:l br'haɪnd/ = 1) fail to keep up with, 2) be late with payment / 1) μένω πίσω, 2) καθυστερώ την πληρωμή
- PV4.11 **fall for** /fɔ:l fə/ = 1) be tricked, 2) fall in love with sb / 1) πέφτω θύμα απάτης, 2) ερωτεύομαι
- PV4.12 **fall in with** /fɔ:l 'ɪn wið/ = accept sb's plans/ideas / συμφωνώ και ακολουθώ (τα σχέδια, τις ιδέες κάποιου)
- PV4.13 **fall off** /fɔ:l 'ɒf/ = decrease / ελαττώνομαι, μειώνομαι
- PV4.14 **fall on** /fɔ:l ɒn/ = 1) attack, 2) eat food hungrily / 1) επιτίθεμαι, 2) καταβροχθίζω (φαγητό)
- PV4.15 **fall out with** /fɔ:l 'aʊt wið/ = quarrel / τσακώνομαι με κάποιον
- PV4.16 **fall through** /fɔ:l 'θru:/ = (of a plan, etc) fail to be completed / (για σχέδιο κ.λπ.) αποτυγχάνει

## UNIT 5 (p. 59)

- PV5.1 **get about** /,get ə'baʊt/ = move around; (of news, etc) spread / κυκλοφορώ, (για ειδήσεις κ.λπ.) διαδίδονται
- PV5.2 **get sth across** /,get ə'krɒs/ = make sth understood / εκφράζω κάτι ξεκάθαρα
- PV5.3 **get away from** /,get ə'wei frəm/ = 1) escape, 2) leave / 1) δραπέτεύω από, 2) φεύγω από
- PV5.4 **get along with** /,get ə'lɔŋ wið/ = have a friendly relationship with sb / έχω φιλική σχέση με κάποιον, τα πάω καλά με κάποιον
- PV5.5 **get at** /,get ət/ = 1) reach, 2) imply, suggest / 1) φθάνω (σ' ένα μέρος), 2) υπονοώ, εννοώ
- PV5.6 **get away with sth** /,get ə'wei wið/ = avoid being punished for sth / γλυτώνω την τιμωρία για κάτι που έκανα
- PV5.7 **get sb down** /,get 'daʊn/ = depress sb / καταθλίβω κάποιον
- PV5.8 **get off** /,get 'ɒf/ = 1) to avoid punishment, 2) to descend from a bus, etc / 1) γλυτώνω την τιμωρία, 2) κατεβαίνω από λεωφορείο κ.λπ.

- PV5.9 **get on** /,get 'ɒn/ = 1) enter a bus, etc, 2) manage / 1) ανεβαίνω σε λεωφορείο κ.λπ., 2) προοδεύω, τα καταφέρνω
- PV5.10 **get on with** /,get 'ɒn wið/ = continue, often after interruption / συνεχίζω (συνήθως μετά από διακοπή)
- PV5.11 **get over** /,get 'əʊvə/ = 1) return to the usual state of health, happiness, etc after sth bad, 2) overcome / 1) αναρρώνω, 2) ξεπερνώ
- PV5.12 **get (a)round** /,get raʊnd/ get əraʊnd/ = coax; persuade sb with kindness / πείθω κάποιον με καλοπιάσματα
- PV5.13 **get through** /,get θru:/ = 1) finish work, 2) reach sb by phone / 1) τελειώνω, ολοκληρώνω (εργασία), 2) βρίσκω κάποιον στο τηλέφωνο

## UNIT 6 (p. 69)

- PV6.1 **give away** /,ɡɪv ə'wei/ = 1) give sth for free, 2) reveal / 1) χαρίζω κάτι, 2) αποκαλύπτω
- PV6.2 **give off** /,ɡɪv 'ɒf/ = emit / αναδίδω, βγάζω
- PV6.3 **give back** /,ɡɪv 'bæk/ = return sth / επιστρέφω κάτι
- PV6.4 **give in** /,ɡɪv 'ɪn/ = 1) surrender, 2) hand in / 1) παραδίδομαι, 2) παραδίδω (κάτι στο χέρι κάποιου)
- PV6.5 **give out** /,ɡɪv 'aʊt/ = distribute / μοιράζω
- PV6.6 **give up** /,ɡɪv 'ʌp/ = 1) stop (a habit, etc), 2) surrender / 1) κόβω (για συνήθεια κ.λπ.) 2) εγκαταλείπω, τα παρατάω

## UNIT 7 (p. 77)

- PV7.1 **keep at** /,ki:p ət/ = continue working on sth / επιμένω, δεν τα παρατάω
- PV7.2 **keep away from** /,ki:p ə'wei frəm/ = stay away from / μένω μακριά από, δεν πλησιάζω
- PV7.3 **keep back** /,ki:p 'bæk/ = 1) stay back, 2) conceal / 1) δεν πλησιάζω, 2) κρύβω, δεν αποκαλύπτω
- PV7.4 **keep behind** /,ki:p br'haɪnd/ = make sb remain after others have left / δεν αφήνω κάποιον να φύγει μαζί με τους άλλους
- PV7.5 **keep sb/sth down** /,ki:p 'daʊn/ = control / ελέγγω
- PV7.6 **keep (oneself) from** /,ki:p frəm/ = 1) prevent from, 2) avoid / 1) αποτρέπω, εμποδίζω 2) αποφεύγω
- PV7.7 **keep in with** /,ki:p 'ɪn wið/ = remain friendly with / διατηρώ μια καλή σχέση με
- PV7.8 **keep sb/sth off** /,ki:p 'ɒf/ = cause sb/sth to stay at a distance / κρατώ κάποιον/κάτι σε απόσταση
- PV7.9 **keep on** /,ki:p 'ɒn/ = continue / συνεχίζω
- PV7.10 **keep up with** /,ki:p 'ʌp wið/ = to continue doing or stay at the same level as sb/sth / συμβαδίζω με κάποιον/κάτι

## UNIT 8 (p. 85)

- PV8.1 **let sth down** /,let 'daʊn/ = lengthen a garment / μακραίνω (ένα ρούχο)
- PV8.2 **let sb down** /,let 'daʊn/ = disappoint sb / απογοητεύω κάποιον

## PHRASAL VERBS

- PV8.3 **let sb off** /let 'ɒf/ = not punish sb / δεν τιμωρώ κάποιον
- PV8.4 **let on** /let 'ɒn/ = reveal a secret / αποκαλύπτω (ένα μυστικό)
- PV8.5 **let out** /let 'aʊt/ = make a garment looser, larger, etc / φαρδαίνω (ένα ρούχο)
- PV8.6 **let up** /let 'ʌp/ = (of rain, wind, etc) lessen; stop gradually / (για βροχή, αέρα κ.λπ.) κοπάζει

### UNIT 9 (p. 101)

- PV9.1 **look after** /lʊk ɑ:ftə/ = take care of / φροντίζω
- PV9.2 **look down on** /lʊk 'daʊn ɒn/ = despise (**opp**: look up to) / περιφρονώ, υποτιμώ
- PV9.3 **look for** /lʊk fə/ = search for / ψάχνω για
- PV9.4 **look forward to** /lʊk 'fɔ:wəd tə/ = anticipate / ανυπομονώ για
- PV9.5 **look into** /lʊk ɪntə/ = investigate / ερευνώ
- PV9.6 **look on** /lʊk ɒn/ = 1) be a spectator, 2) regard; consider / 1) παρακολουθώ αμέτοχος, 2) θεωρώ (κάποιον/κάτι ως)
- PV9.7 **look out (for)** /lʊk 'aʊt/ = watch out (for sb/sth) / προσέχω, έχω το νου μου (για κάποιον/κάτι)
- PV9.8 **look over** /lʊk 'əʊvə/ = inspect carefully / ελέγχω
- PV9.9 **look through** /lʊk θru:/ = to have a look (at sth written) / ρίχνω μια ματιά (σε κάτι γραπτό)
- PV9.10 **look up** /lʊk 'ʌp/ = 1) look for information in a book, a list, or on a computer, 2) visit sb after a period of time (especially sb living at some distance) / 1) ψάχνω για πληροφορίες σε βιβλίο, λίστα ή υπολογιστή, 2) επισκέπτομαι κάποιον μετά από καιρό (ειδικά κάποιον που μένει μακριά)
- PV9.11 **make for** /meɪk fə/ = move towards / κινούμαι προς, κατευθύνομαι προς
- PV9.12 **make up** /meɪk 'ʌp/ = 1) invent (a story, an excuse, etc) 2) make an amount complete, 3) reconcile, 4) prepare (by mixing) / 1) επινοώ (μια ιστορία, μια δικαιολογία κ.λπ.) 2) συμπληρώνω (μια ποσότητα), 3) συμφιλιώνομαι, 4) ετοιμάζω (ανακατεύοντας πράγματα)
- PV9.13 **make oneself up** /meɪk 'ʌp/ = put cosmetics on oneself / βάζω μακιγιάζ, βάφομαι
- PV9.14 **make up for** /meɪk 'ʌp fə/ = compensate for / επανορθώνω για
- PV9.15 **make out** /meɪk 'aʊt/ = 1) complete; fill in, 2) distinguish, 3) understand / 1) συμπληρώνω, 2) ξεχωρίζω, διακρίνω, 3) καταλαβαίνω

### UNIT 10 (p. 111)

- PV10.1 **put aside** /pʊt ə'saɪd/ = save (usually money) / βάζω στην άκρη (συνήθως χρήματα)
- PV10.2 **put away** /pʊt ə'weɪ/ = put in the usual place / τακτοποιώ κάτι στη θέση του
- PV10.3 **put down** /pʊt 'daʊn/ = 1) suppress by force, 2) write down; make a note, 3) attribute to, 4) criticise / 1) καταπνίγω με τη βία, 2) κρατώ σημείωση, 3) αποδίδω σε, 4) επικρίνω

- PV10.4 **put forward** /pʊt 'fɔ:wəd/ = propose / προτείνω
- PV10.5 **put off** /pʊt 'ɒf/ = postpone / αναβάλλω
- PV10.6 **put on** /pʊt 'ɒn/ = 1) switch on, 2) increase (weight), 3) pretend to be/have / 1) ανοίγω διακόπτη, 2) παίρνω (βάρος), 3) προσποιούμαι
- PV10.7 **put out** /pʊt 'aʊt/ = 1) extinguish, 2) cause inconvenience / 1) σβήνω, 2) βάζω σε κόπο, ταλαιπωρώ
- PV10.8 **put through** /pʊt 'θru:/ = connect by phone / συνδέω τηλεφωνικά
- PV10.9 **put up** /pʊt 'ʌp/ = 1) offer hospitality, 2) erect, 3) raise prices / 1) φιλοξενώ, 2) στήνω, χτίζω, 3) ανεβάζω τις τιμές
- PV10.10 **put up with** /pʊt 'ʌp wɪð/ = tolerate / ανέχομαι
- PV10.11 **run across** /rʌn əkrɒs/ = meet or find by chance / συναντώ/βρίσκω τυχαία
- PV10.12 **run after** /rʌn ɑ:ftə/ = chase / κυνηγώ
- PV10.13 **run away with** /rʌn ə'weɪ wɪð/ = steal and leave secretly / κλέβω και φεύγω
- PV10.14 **run down** /rʌn 'daʊn/ = 1) (of a battery) lose power, 2) (of supplies, etc) be exhausted, 3) knock down, 4) speak badly of / 1) (για μπαταρία) αποφορτίζεται, αδειάζει 2) (για προμήθειες κ.λπ.) εξαντλούνται, 3) χτυπώ ( κάποιον με όχημα), 4) κακολογώ
- PV10.15 **run into** /rʌn ɪntə/ = 1) meet unexpectedly, 2) collide with / 1) συναντώ απρόσμενα, 2) συγκρούομαι με
- PV10.16 **run out of** /rʌn 'aʊt əv/ = use sth up and have none left / ξεμένω από
- PV10.17 **run over** /rʌn əʊvə/ = read through quickly; review / διαβάζω κάτι γρήγορα, κάνω επανάληψη
- PV10.18 **run up against** /rʌn 'ʌp əɡenst/ = face; encounter / αντιμετωπίζω (προβλήματα κ.λπ.)
- PV10.19 **run through** /rʌn θru:/ = examine quickly; rehearse / ελέγχω κάτι γρήγορα, προβάρω

### UNIT 11 (p. 129)

- PV11.1 **see about** /si: əbaʊt/ = deal with; make arrangements for; see to / φροντίζω
- PV11.2 **see sb off** /si: 'ɒf/ = go with sb to their point of departure / ξεπροβοδίζω
- PV11.3 **see sb out** /si: 'aʊt/ = accompany sb to the door/exit of a house/building / συνοδεύω (στην έξοδο)
- PV11.4 **see over** /si: əʊvə/ = inspect (a house, a flat, etc) / ρίχνω μια ματιά, ελέγχω
- PV11.5 **see through sb/sth** /si: θru:/ = not be deceived by sb/sth / δεν ξεγελιέμαι από κάποιον/κάτι
- PV11.6 **see sb through** /si: 'θru:/ = support sb until the end of a difficult time / στηρίζω κάποιον μέχρι τέλους (συνήθως σε δύσκολες καταστάσεις)
- PV11.7 **see to** /si: tə/ = 1) make arrangements, 2) attend to sth / 1) κανονίζω κάτι, 2) φροντίζω

### UNIT 12 (p. 137)

- PV12.1 **set about** /set əbaʊt/ = 1) begin to do, 2) attack / 1) ξεκινώ να κάνω κάτι, 2) επιτίθεμαι

- PV12.2 **set aside** /set ə'saɪd/ = save for a special purpose / βάζω στην άκρη για ένα σκοπό
- PV12.3 **set back** /set 'bæk/ = 1) delay progress of sth, 2) delay an event till a later date, 3) cost / 1) παρεμποδίζω κάτι, 2) αναβάλλω, 3) κοστίζει
- PV12.4 **set out** /set 'aʊt/ = 1) begin a journey, 2) start a course of action with a clear aim in mind / 1) ξεκινώ ταξίδι, 2) ξεκινώ με συγκεκριμένο σκοπό
- PV12.5 **set in** /set 'ɪn/ = start and seem likely to continue / καθιερώνομαι, εδραιώνομαι
- PV12.6 **set on** /set ɒn/ = attack / επιτίθεμαι
- PV12.7 **set up** /set 'ʌp/ = 1) start a business, 2) build; erect, 3) establish / 1) ανοίγω επιχείρηση, 2) στήνω, 3) ιδρύω

**UNIT 13 (p. 153)**

- PV13.1 **stand by** /stænd 'baɪ/ = 1) remain loyal (especially in a difficult situation), 2) watch passively, 3) be ready for action / 1) παραμένω στο πλευρό κάποιου, 2) παρακολουθώ παθητικά, 3) είμαι σε ετοιμότητα
- PV13.2 **stand for** /stænd fɔː/ = 1) represent, 2) (usually in questions and negations) tolerate; put up with / 1) σημαίνει, 2) ανέχομαι
- PV13.3 **stand in for** /stænd 'ɪn fɔː/ = replace sb temporarily / αντικαθιστώ προσωρινά
- PV13.4 **stand out** /stænd 'aʊt/ = be very noticeable / ξεχωρίζω, διακρίνομαι
- PV13.5 **stand up for** /stænd 'ʌp fɔː/ = support, defend / υπερασπίζομαι
- PV13.6 **stand up to** /stænd 'ʌp tə/ = resist / ορθώνω το ανάστημά μου σε κάποιον/κάτι
- PV13.7 **be taken aback** /bi 'teɪkən ə'bæk/ = be strongly surprised / ξαφνιάζομαι, εκπλήσσομαι
- PV13.8 **take after** /teɪk a:ftə/ = look like / μοιάζω σε
- PV13.9 **take sth back** /teɪk 'bæk/ = admit that one was wrong in what one said / παίρνω πίσω (κάτι που είπα)
- PV13.10 **take down** /teɪk 'daʊn/ = 1) lengthen a garment; let down, 2) separate into pieces in order to repair or remove, 3) write down / 1) μακραίνω ένα ρούχο, 2) αποσυναρμολογώ, 3) κρατώ σημειώσεις
- PV13.11 **take in** /teɪk 'ɪn/ = 1) give accommodation, 2) deceive / 1) φιλοξενώ, 2) εξαπατώ
- PV13.12 **take for** /teɪk fɔː/ = identify sb or sth wrongly / παίρνω κάποιον/κάτι ως κάτι, θεωρώ λανθασμένα κάποιον/κάτι ως κάτι
- PV13.13 **take off** /teɪk 'ɒf/ = 1) remove clothes, 2) (of a product, business, career, etc) suddenly become successful / 1) βγάζω ρούχα, 2) (για προϊόν, επιχείρηση κ.λπ.) πετυχαίνει
- PV13.14 **take on** /teɪk 'ɒn/ = 1) undertake responsibility, 2) employ / 1) αναλαμβάνω ευθύνη, 2) προσλαμβάνω
- PV13.15 **take sb out** /teɪk 'aʊt/ = take sb to the theatre, etc / βγάζω κάποιον έξω (στο θέατρο κ.λπ.)

- PV13.16 **take over** /teɪk 'əʊvə/ = take control or responsibility / παίρνω τον έλεγχο, αναλαμβάνω
- PV13.17 **take to** /teɪk tə/ = like / συμπαθώ
- PV13.18 **take up** /teɪk 'ʌp/ = begin to do sth as a hobby / ξεκινώ κάτι (ως χόμπι)

**UNIT 14 (p. 163)**

- PV14.1 **turn away** /tɜːn ə'weɪ/ = 1) refuse to let in, 2) refuse to help / 1) διώχνω, 2) απορρίπτω
- PV14.2 **turn down** /tɜːn 'daʊn/ = 1) reduce volume, power, etc (**opp:** turn up), 2) reject / 1) χαμηλώνω (ένταση, ισχύ κ.λπ.), 2) απορρίπτω
- PV14.3 **turn in** /tɜːn 'ɪn/ = go to bed / πηγαίνω για ύπνο
- PV14.4 **turn into** /tɜːn ɪntə/ = convert into / μετατρέπομαι σε
- PV14.5 **turn off** /tɜːn 'ɒf/ = switch off (**opp:** turn on) / σβήνω (συσκευή)
- PV14.6 **turn on** /tɜːn 'ɒn/ = switch on / ανάβω (συσκευή)
- PV14.7 **turn out** /tɜːn 'aʊt/ = 1) prove to be in the end, 2) force sb to leave, 3) produce / 1) αποδεικνύομαι, 2) διώχνω, 3) παράγω
- PV14.8 **turn to** /tɜːn tə/ = go to sb for help, advice, etc / στρέφομαι σε (κάποιον για βοήθεια κ.λπ.)
- PV14.9 **turn over** /tɜːn 'əʊvə/ = go to the next page / γυρίζω σελίδα
- PV14.10 **turn up** /tɜːn 'ʌp/ = increase the volume, pressure, etc (**opp:** turn down) / αυξάνω (ένταση, πίεση, κ.λπ.)
- PV14.11 **work on** /wɜːk ɒn/ = be busy with / δουλεύω σε κάτι
- PV14.12 **work out** /wɜːk 'aʊt/ = 1) find by reasoning, 2) turn out successfully / 1) επιλύω, 2) καταλήγω καλά
- PV14.13 **work up** /wɜːk 'ʌp/ = develop / αναπτύσσω, ενισχύω

**VERBS, ADJECTIVES, NOUNS WITH PREPOSITIONS**

**UNIT 1 (p. 15)**

- P1.1 **absent from** /æbsənt/ (adj) = απών από
- P1.2 **attached to** /ə'tætʃt/ (adj) = προσκολλημένος σε
- P1.3 **accustomed to** /ə'kʌstəmd/ (adj) = συνηθισμένος σε
- P1.4 **approve of** /ə'pru:v/ (v) = εγκρίνω
- P1.5 **argue with sb about sth** /ɑ:gjuː/ (v) = λογομαχώ με κάποιον για κάτι
- P1.6 **angry with sb about sth** /æŋgri/ (adj) = θυμωμένος με κάποιον για κάτι
- P1.7 **anxious for** /æŋkʃəs/ (adj) = ανήσυχος για
- P1.8 **based on** /beɪst/ (adj) = που βασίζεται σε
- P1.9 **basis for** /beɪsɪs/ (n) = βάση για
- P1.10 **bet on** /bet/ (v) = στοιχηματίζω σε

**UNIT 2 (p. 27)**

- P2.1 **congratulate sb on sth** /kɒn'grætʃuleɪt/ (v) = συγχαίρω κάποιον για κάτι
- P2.2 **crowded with** /kraʊdɪd/ (adj) = γεμάτος με κόσμο
- P2.3 **boast of/about sth** /bəʊst/ (v) = περηφανεύομαι, καυχέμαι για κάτι

## VERBS, ADJECTIVES, NOUNS WITH PREPOSITIONS

- P2.4 **comment on** /kɒmɒnt/ (v) = σχολιάζω  
 P2.5 **clever at** /klevə/ (adj) = έξυπνος και ικανός σε κάτι  
 P2.6 **capable of** /keɪpəbəl/ (adj) = ικανός για  
 P2.7 **cause of** /kɔːz əv/ (n) = αιτία για  
 P2.8 **put the blame on sb** (phr) = ρίχνω την ευθύνη/το φταιξιμο σε κάποιον  
 P2.9 **blame sb/sth for sth** /bleɪm/ (v) = κατηγορώ κάποιον/κάτι για κάτι  
 P2.10 **astonished at/by** /ə'stɒnɪʃt/ (adj) = κατάπληκτος από  
 P2.11 **belong to** /bɪ'lɒŋ/ (v) = ανήκω σε  
 P2.12 **concentrate on** /kɒnsəntreɪt/ (v) = συγκεντρώνομαι σε  
 P2.13 **charge sb for sth** /tʃɑːdʒ/ (v) = χρεώνω κάποιον για κάτι  
 P2.14 **be charged with sth** /bi 'tʃɑːdʒd/ (v) = κατηγορούμαι για κάτι  
 P2.15 **in connection with** (phr) = σε σχέση με  
 P2.16 **a connection between sth and sth else** /kə'nekʃən/ (n) = σχέση ανάμεσα σε κάτι και σε κάτι άλλο  
 P2.17 **care for** /keə/ (v) = φροντίζω, παρέχω φροντίδα σε  
 P2.18 **care about** /keə/ (v) = νοιάζομαι, ενδιαφέρομαι για  
 P2.19 **compare sth to sth else** /kəm'peə/ (v) = παρομοιάζω κάτι με κάτι άλλο  
 P2.20 **compare sth with sth else** /kəm'peə/ (v) = συγκρίνω κάτι με κάτι άλλο

### UNIT 3 (p. 37)

- P3.1 **depend on** /dɪ'pend/ (v) = εξαρτώμαι από  
 P3.2 **have difficulty in** (phr) = δυσκολεύομαι σε  
 P3.3 **be fond of** (phr) = μου αρέσει πολύ, τρελαίνομαι για  
 P3.4 **disappointed with/by** /dɪsə'pɔɪntɪd/ (adj) = απογοητευμένος από  
 P3.5 **delighted with** /dɪ'laitɪd/ (adj) = κατενθουσιασμένος με  
 P3.6 **decide on sth** /dɪ'saɪd/ (v) = επιλέγω και καταλήγω σε κάτι  
 P3.7 **famous for** /'feɪməs/ (adj) = διάσημος για  
 P3.8 **hear from sb** /hɪə/ (v) = μαθαίνω νέα από κάποιον  
 P3.9 **hear about sth** /hɪə/ (v) = πληροφορούμαι σχετικά με κάτι  
 P3.10 **hear of sth** /hɪər/ (v) = έχω ακουστά κάτι  
 P3.11 **expert on/in sth** /'ekspɜːt/ (n) = ειδικός σε κάτι  
 P3.12 **expert at sth** /'ekspɜːt/ (n) = πολύ καλός σε κάτι, επιδέξιος σε κάτι  
 P3.13 **experienced in/at sth** /ɪk'spɪəriənst/ (adj) = πεπειραμένος σε κάτι  
 P3.14 **dream of sth** /driːm/ (v) = εύχομαι κάτι, το ονειρεύομαι

### UNIT 4 (p. 49)

- P4.1 **insist on** /ɪn'sɪst/ (v) = επιμένω σε  
 P4.2 **increase in** /ɪnkrɪːs/ (n) = αύξηση σε  
 P4.3 **object to** /əb'dʒekt/ (v) = έχω αντίρρηση σε, διαφωνώ με  
 P4.4 **indifferent to** /ɪn'dɪfərənt/ (adj) = αδιάφορος για  
 P4.5 **decrease in** /dɪːkriːs/ (n) = μείωση σε

- P4.6 **lack sth** /læk/ (v) = έχω έλλειψη σε, στερούμαι  
 P4.7 **impressed by/with** /ɪm'prest/ (adj) = εντυπωσιασμένος από  
 P4.8 **pride oneself on** (phr) = είμαι περήφανος για  
 P4.9 **pleasant to sb** /'plezənt/ (adj) = ευχάριστος προς κάποιον  
 P4.10 **pleased with** /pliːzd/ (adj) = ευχαριστημένος με

### UNIT 5 (p. 59)

- P5.1 **result of sth** /rɪ'zʌlt/ (n) = αποτέλεσμα από κάτι  
 P5.2 **result in sth** /rɪ'zʌlt/ (v) = έχω σαν αποτέλεσμα κάτι  
 P5.3 **obliged to sb for sth** /ə'blaɪdʒd/ (adj) = υποχρεωμένος σε κάποιον για κάτι  
 P5.4 **involved in** /ɪn'vɒlvd/ (adj) = αναμεμειγμένος σε, που έχει εμπλακεί σε  
 P5.5 **lean on** /liːn/ (v) = γέρνω και ακουμπώ σε, στηρίζομαι σε  
 P5.6 **apologise to sb for sth/doing sth** /ə'pɒlədʒaɪz/ (v) = ζητώ συγγνώμη από κάποιον για κάτι/επειδή έκανα κάτι  
 P5.7 **cruel to** /'kruːəl/ (adj) = σκληρός σε  
 P5.8 **difference between** /dɪfərəns/ (n) = διαφορά ανάμεσα σε  
 P5.9 **familiar with sth** /fə'mɪliə/ (adj) = εξοικειωμένος με κάτι, που γνωρίζει κάτι  
 P5.10 **familiar to sb** /fə'mɪliə/ (adj) = γνωστός σε κάποιον  
 P5.11 **relationship between sth and sth else** /rɪ'leɪʃənʃɪp/ (n) = σχέση ανάμεσα σε κάτι και σε κάτι άλλο  
 P5.12 **relationship with sb** /rɪ'leɪʃənʃɪp/ (n) = σχέση με κάποιον  
 P5.13 **sympathise with sb** /sɪmpə'θaɪz/ (v) = συμμερίζομαι κάποιον, τον συμπονώ  
 P5.14 **sympathetic to sb** /sɪmpə'θetɪk/ (adj) = συμπονετικός, που δείχνει κατανόηση σε κάποιον  
 P5.15 **suspect sb of sth** /sə'spekt/ (v) = υποπτεύομαι κάποιον για κάτι  
 P5.16 **suffer from** /sʌfə/ (v) = υποφέρω από  
 P5.17 **spend money on sth** (phr) = ξοδεύω χρήματα σε κάτι  
 P5.18 **be sorry for sth/doing sth** (phr) = λυπάμαι για κάτι (που έκανα)  
 P5.19 **be sorry about sth** (phr) = με στενοχωρεί κάτι  
 P5.20 **satisfied with** /sætɪsfɑɪd/ (adj) = ικανοποιημένος με  
 P5.21 **the same as sth else** (phr) = το ίδιο με κάτι άλλο  
 P5.22 **excited about sth** /ɪk'saɪtɪd/ (adj) = ενθουσιασμένος με κάτι  
 P5.23 **rich in** /rɪtʃ/ (adj) = πλούσιος σε, γεμάτος από  
 P5.24 **refrain from doing sth** /rɪ'freɪn/ (v) = αποφεύγω να κάνω κάτι  
 P5.25 **in reference to sth** (phr) = αναφορικά με κάτι  
 P5.26 **refer to sth** /rɪ'fɜː/ (v) = αναφέρομαι σε κάτι  
 P5.27 **reason with sb** /riːzən/ (v) = μιλώ με τη λογική και προσπαθώ να πείσω κάποιον  
 P5.28 **reason for sb to do sth** /riːzən/ (n) = ο λόγος που έχει κάποιος για να κάνει κάτι

**UNIT 6 (p. 69)**

- P6.1 **taste in** /teɪst/ (n) = γούστο σε  
 P6.2 **succeed in** /sək'si:d/ (v) = πετυχαίνω σε  
 P6.3 **mean to sb** /mi:n/ (adj) = πολύ κακός σε κάποιον  
 P6.4 **have trouble with** (phr) = έχω πρόβλημα με  
 P6.5 **talent for** /tælənt/ (n) = ταλέντο για  
 P6.6 **sensitive to** /sensətɪv/ (adj) = ευαίσθητος σε, που προσβάλλεται εύκολα από  
 P6.7 **valid for (a period of time)** /vælɪd/ (adj) = έγκυρος για (ένα χρονικό διάστημα)  
 P6.8 **take pity on sb** (phr) = λυπάμαι κάποιον, τον συμπονώ  
 P6.9 **unaware of** /ʌnə'weə/ (adj) = που δεν είναι ενήμερος, που δεν έχει συνειδητοποιήσει  
 P6.10 **warn sb of/about sth** /wɔ:n/ (v) = προειδοποιώ, ενημερώνω κάποιον για κάτι κακό  
 P6.11 **uneasy about** /ʌn'i:zi/ (adj) = ανήσυχος για  
 P6.12 **solution to** /sə'lju:ʃən/ (n) = λύση σε  
 P6.13 **interfere with** /ɪntə'fɪə/ (v) = παρεμβαίνω σε, βάζω εμπόδια σε  
 P6.14 **sth smells of sth else** (phr) = κάτι μυρίζει κάτι άλλο, βγάζει μια μυρωδιά  
 P6.15 **make good use of sth** (phr) = αξιοποιώ κάτι  
 P6.16 **be used to doing sth** (phr) = έχω συνηθίσει να κάνω κάτι  
 P6.17 **worry about** /wʌri/ (v) = ανησυχώ για  
 P6.18 **worthy of** /wɜ:ði/ (adj) = άξιος για

**UNIT 7 (p. 77)**

- P7.1 **queue at (a place)** /kju:/ (n) = ουρά σε (κατάστημα, τράπεζα κ.λπ.)  
 P7.2 **at all costs** (phr) = με κάθε κόστος, πάση θυσία  
 P7.3 **in debt** (phr) = χρεωμένος  
 P7.4 **by accident** (phr) = κατά λάθος  
 P7.5 **for instance** (phr) = για παράδειγμα  
 P7.6 **have sth in common with sb** (phr) = έχω κάτι κοινό με κάποιον  
 P7.7 **be in charge of sb** (phr) = είμαι υπεύθυνος για κάποιον  
 P7.8 **on all accounts** (phr) = όπως και να έχει, σε κάθε περίπτωση  
 P7.9 **at the beginning of sth** (phr) = στην αρχή (μιας διαδικασίας, ενός γεγονότος κ.λπ.)  
 P7.10 **in the beginning** (phr) = αρχικά  
 P7.11 **take sb for granted** (phr) = θεωρώ κάποιον δεδομένο (και δεν τον εκτιμώ)  
 P7.12 **be in tears** (phr) = είμαι μες στα κλάματα  
 P7.13 **by chance** (phr) = τυχαία, κατά τύχη  
 P7.14 **for one's sake** (phr) = για χάρη μου  
 P7.15 **in detail** (phr) = με λεπτομέρειες, πολύ προσεκτικά

**UNIT 8 (p. 85)**

- P8.1 **in the news** (phr) = στις ειδήσεις, στην επικαιρότητα  
 P8.2 **in cash** (phr) = μετρητοίς, με ρευστό χρήμα  
 P8.3 **by cheque** (phr) = με επιταγή

- P8.4 **be at a loss to do sth** (phr) = είμαι σαστισμένος, έχω ξαφνιαστεί και δεν μπορώ να κάνω κάτι  
 P8.5 **for sale** (phr) = προς πώληση  
 P8.6 **be in a good mood** (phr) = έχω καλή διάθεση  
 P8.7 **by post** (phr) = ταχυδρομικώς  
 P8.8 **at the top of sth** (phr) = στην κορυφή ενός πράγματος/κτιρίου  
 P8.9 **on top of sth** (phr) = πάνω από κάτι  
 P8.10 **in use** (phr) = σε χρήση, σε λειτουργία  
 P8.11 **by mistake** (phr) = κατά λάθος  
 P8.12 **at the end of sth** (phr) = στο τέλος (μιας διαδικασίας, ενός γεγονότος κ.λπ.)  
 P8.13 **in the end** (phr) = τελικά  
 P8.14 **for a change** (phr) = για αλλαγή  
 P8.15 **at (an address)** /ət/ (prep) = σε (μια διεύθυνση)

**UNIT 9 (p. 101)**

- P9.1 **out of control** (phr) = εκτός ελέγχου  
 P9.2 **on the news** (phr) = στο δελτίο ειδήσεων  
 P9.3 **be out of practice** (phr) = δεν είμαι σε φόρμα, μου λείπει εξάσκηση  
 P9.4 **in a field** (phr) = σε ένα χωράφι  
 P9.5 **under arrest** (phr) = υπό κράτηση  
 P9.6 **on fire** (phr) = στις φλόγες, που καίγεται  
 P9.7 **off the record** (phr) = ανεπίσημα  
 P9.8 **before long** (phr) = σύντομα  
 P9.9 **be under the impression** (phr) = έχω την εντύπωση  
 P9.10 **with regard to** (phr) = σε σχέση με, σε ό,τι αφορά  
 P9.11 **to one's surprise** (phr) = προς έκπληξή μου

**UNIT 11 (p. 129)**

- P11.1 **be expelled from** /bi ɪk'speld/ (v) = αποβάλλομαι από  
 P11.2 **forgive sb for sth/doing sth** /fə'grɪv/ (v) = συγχωρώ κάποιον για κάτι (που έκανε)  
 P11.3 **safe from** /seɪf/ (adj) = ασφαλής από  
 P11.4 **invitation to/for** /ɪnvɪ'teɪʃən/ (n) = πρόσκληση σε  
 P11.5 **late for** /leɪt/ (adj) = που έχει αργήσει σε  
 P11.6 **genius at** /dʒi:niəs/ (n) = διάνοια, ιδιοφυΐα σε  
 P11.7 **depart from** /dɪ'pɑ:t/ (v) = αποχωρώ από  
 P11.8 **ashamed of** /ə'ʃeɪmd/ (adj) = που ντρέπεται για  
 P11.9 **beware of sth** /bɪ'weə/ (v) = προσέχω κάτι, προφυλάγομαι από κάτι  
 P11.10 **fond of sth/doing sth** /fɒnd/ (adj) = που του αρέσει κάτι/να κάνει κάτι

**UNIT 12 (p. 137)**

- P12.1 **be named after** /bi 'neɪmd/ (v) = παίρνω το όνομα από κάποιον/κάτι  
 P12.2 **frightened of** /'fraɪtənd/ (adj) = που φοβάται κάτι  
 P12.3 **happy with** /'hæpi/ (adj) = χαρούμενος με  
 P12.4 **be included in** /bi ɪn'klu:dɪd/ (v) = συμπεριλαμβάνομαι σε  
 P12.5 **rely on** /rɪ'laɪ/ (v) = βασίζομαι σε  
 P12.6 **persist in** /pə'sɪst/ (v) = επιμένω σε  
 P12.7 **agree with sb on sth** /ə'grɪ:/ (v) = συμφωνώ με κάποιον για κάτι

## VERBS, ADJECTIVES, NOUNS WITH PREPOSITIONS

- P12.8 **shocked at/by** /ʃɒkt/ (adj) = σοκαρισμένος από  
P12.9 **thank sb for sth** /θæŋk/ (v) = ευχαριστώ κάποιον για κάτι  
P12.10 **surrender to** /sə'rendə/ (v) = παραδίδομαι σε  
P12.11 **be out of work** (phr) = είμαι άνεργος  
P12.12 **work for** /wɜ:k/ (v) = είμαι υπάλληλος κάποιου  
P12.13 **go on strike** (phr) = κάνω απεργία  
P12.14 **do sth for a living** (phr) = κάνω μια δουλειά για να ζήσω  
P12.15 **be on unemployment benefit** (phr) = παίρνω επίδομα ανεργίας  
P12.16 **start a career in sth** (phr) = ξεκινώ καριέρα σε κάτι  
P12.17 **be off sick** (phr) = απουσιάζω γιατί είμαι άρρωστος  
P12.18 **in charge** (phr) = υπεύθυνος  
P12.19 **apply for** /ə'plai/ (v) = κάνω αίτηση για  
P12.20 **by profession** (phr) = στο επάγγελμα

### UNIT 13 (p. 153)

- P13.1 **in demand** (phr) = σε ζήτηση  
P13.2 **in size** (phr) = σε μέγεθος  
P13.3 **guarantee for** /gæ'ren'ti:/ (v) = εγγυώμαι για  
P13.4 **at half price** (phr) = στη μισή τιμή  
P13.5 **in the sales** (phr) = σε περίοδο εκπτώσεων  
P13.6 **have money on me** (phr) = έχω χρήματα πάνω μου  
P13.7 **in stock** (phr) = σε απόθεμα  
P13.8 **spend money on sb** (phr) = ξοδεύω χρήματα για κάποιον  
P13.9 **on the market** (phr) = διαθέσιμος στην αγορά

- P13.10 **by the hour** (phr) = με την ώρα  
P13.11 **two for the price of one** (phr) = δύο στην τιμή του ενός  
P13.12 **in the newspaper** (phr) = στην εφημερίδα  
P13.13 **cater to** /keɪtə/ (v) = φροντίζω για  
P13.14 **discount on** /diskaunt/ (n) = έκπτωση σε

### UNIT 14 (p. 163)

- P14.1 **occur to** /ə'kɜ:/ (v) = μου περνάει απ' το μυαλό  
P14.2 **by profession** (phr) = στο επάγγελμα  
P14.3 **at short notice** (phr) = τελευταία στιγμή, χωρίς προειδοποίηση  
P14.4 **be off colour** (phr) = είμαι αδιάθετος  
P14.5 **brilliant at** /'brɪljənt/ (adj) = καταπληκτικός, εξαιρετικός σε κάτι  
P14.6 **by cheque** (phr) = με επιταγή  
P14.7 **for short** (phr) = για συντομία  
P14.8 **fail in sth** /feɪl/ (v) = αποτυγχάνω σε κάτι  
P14.9 **advice on sth** /əd'vaɪs/ (n) = συμβουλή/συμβουλές για κάτι  
P14.10 **cope with** /kəʊp/ (v) = τα καταφέρνω με κάτι  
P14.11 **in good time** (phr) = έγκαιρα  
P14.12 **enter into a contract** (phr) = κάνω συμβόλαιο  
P14.13 **take no notice of sth** (phr) = αγνοώ κάτι, δεν του δίνω σημασία  
P14.14 **invest in** /ɪn'vest/ (v) = επενδύω σε  
P14.15 **for nothing** (phr) = δωρεάν





**Express Publishing**

ISBN 978-960-609-258-9



9 789606 092589